

JAMES E SHEPARD MEMORIAL LIBRARY/NCCU



3 2130 0852914 7

# Endless Wisdom

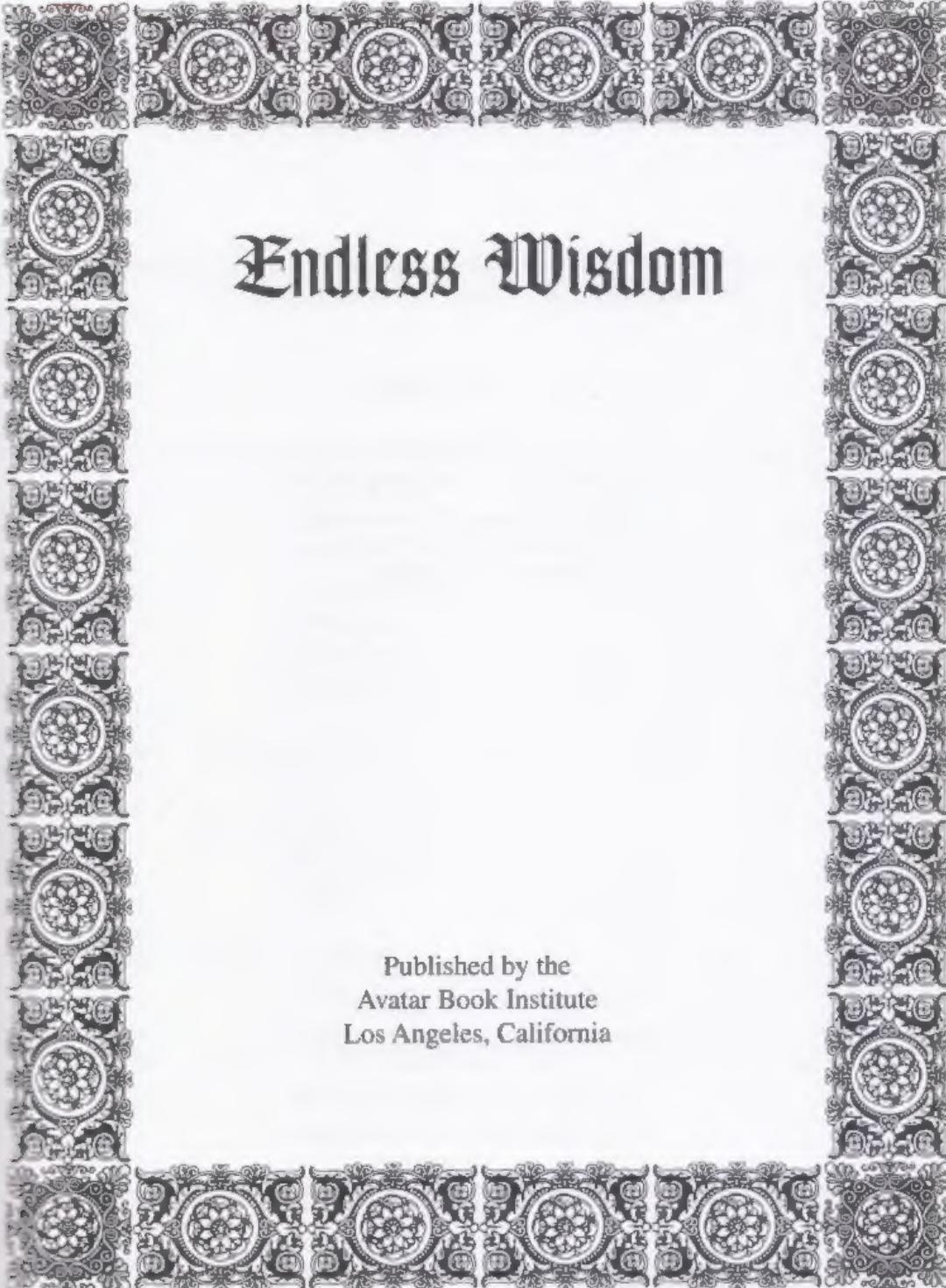
Inscribed by  
A.C. Bhaktivedanta

BL1175  
S385  
C6

## Dedication

*This book of scriptures  
is selflessly dedicated  
to the Supreme Lord God  
Who gave them.*

0486658



# Endless Wisdom

Published by the  
Avatar Book Institute  
Los Angeles, California

All rights reserved.  
Copyright © 1998 Turiyasangitananda

This book may not be reproduced  
in whole or in part without the  
consent of the Publisher.

Library of Congress Catalog No: 80-66857  
ISBN 0-941390-04-7

First Printing, 1998 2,000  
Printed in the United States of America

## *Table of Contents*

<b>Foreword .....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>Introduction .....</b>	<b>8</b>
<b>Preface .....</b>	<b>11</b>

### **BOOK IV**

<b>Chapter 1 DIVINE KNOWLEDGE .....</b>	<b>17</b>
Spiritual Life .....	19
Pride .....	33
Fear .....	35
Discernment .....	40
Obedience .....	42
The Mind .....	43
The Will .....	48
<b>Chapter 2 DIVINE LAW .....</b>	<b>55</b>
<b>Chapter 3 SACRIFICE .....</b>	<b>69</b>
Meditation .....	76
Light .....	79
<b>Chapter 4 HUMAN LOVE .....</b>	<b>91</b>
Carnal Life .....	93
<b>Chapter 5 SUPREME WISDOM .....</b>	<b>103</b>
Sacred Disclosures .....	105

### **BOOK V**

<b>Chapter 1 INFINITE WISDOM .....</b>	<b>115</b>
Principles .....	117

Irreligion .....	122
Riches .....	133
Food .....	140
Strength .....	143
<b>Chapter 2 FIVE VIRTUES.....</b>	<b>149</b>
Faith .....	149
Hope .....	158
Charity .....	165
Trust .....	168
Forgiveness .....	175
The Soul .....	178
<b>Chapter 3 SUPREME INTELLIGENCE .....</b>	<b>185</b>
<b>BOOK VI</b>	
<b>Chapter 1 HUMAN LIFE.....</b>	<b>195</b>
Worldliness .....	197
Spiritual Commitment .....	199
Guidance .....	205
Perseverance.....	209
<b>Chapter 2 SPIRITUALITY .....</b>	<b>215</b>
Prayer .....	215
Peace .....	219
Contrition .....	224
Mortality.....	226
<b>Chapter 3 LAWS OF CAUSATION.....</b>	<b>235</b>
Karma .....	235
Remembrance .....	242
<b>Chapter 4 DIVINE LOVE .....</b>	<b>247</b>
The Precepts .....	249

Chapter 5	<b>THE SUPREME ABSOLUTE .....</b>	<b>255</b>
Chapter 6	<b>TURIYA .....</b>	<b>267</b>
	Divine Existence .....	269
Chapter 7	<b>TRANSCENDENT LIFE .....</b>	<b>277</b>
	Eternality .....	279

### **POSTLOGUE**

Pronunciation Guide .....	295
Glossary .....	303
Index .....	315

## ***Foreword***

Following the printing of the holy, *Divine Revelations* book of sacred communications and meditations, the Lord ordered the completion of *Endless Wisdom* Volume 2. It contains three books. The text was basically finished in manuscript form eight years ago requiring only minor details to be addressed for clarity. In addition to that, the introductory and index material had been partially completed.

The scriptural verses in this volume were received during 1965 and they continued throughout 1965.

Endless Wisdom Volume II, Chapter one, entitled *Divine Knowledge* is Book 4, which addresses a variety of subjects covering the spectrum of human frailty and limitations, up to the highest human, spiritual ideals, the purpose of life, and the divine goals that mankind can attain. Direction, guidance, and instruction necessary to the spiritual well-being and health of the humanity are conveyed here. The most profound wisdom is very clearly expounded upon in this chapter shedding light upon the causes of man's sufferings and grief, and his inevitable downfall if he continues to pursue unsacred paths in life. The divine knowledge here is explained in such a transparent way that the spiritual meaning and importance of these scriptures are readily comprehensible. The subtitles contained in this chapter one are: Spiritual Life, Pride, Fear, Discernment, Obedience, The Mind, and The Will.

Chapter two, entitled *Divine Law*, contains expositions upon the stringencies and prescripts of God's law. It recalls for mankind the fact that it will be held responsible for the commission of wrongs and misdeeds; and that no person, without absolution from sin can be excused from the consequences of sin. Profound, eternal truths are clearly delineated. They teach mankind the correct, spiritual way of life through discipline, purification, spiritual dedication, selfless service, and development of devotion to the Lord. God's Law is the silent Keeper of justice and the

Maintainer of the balance on earth and the universes. And no matter how silent the Voice of the Law may be, its penalties of chastisement and punishment fall substantive and sure upon people who have committed sin.

Chapter three is entitled *Sacrifice*. Here the benefits and blessings of those who possess a sacrificial mentality are well-defined. The sacrifice described in this chapter does not glorify mortification, nor praise severe penance. It only speaks directly to the advantage of a harmless self-denial that can build character, tolerance, patience, and unselfishness. Also, the difference between exalted sacrifice and selfish sacrifice is made quite comprehensive and clear.

Sacrifice gives the mind the blessed opportunity to dwell upon the goodness of God, and to understand that He is the great Giver of our life, intelligence, and existence, and the true Provider of our strength, sustenance, and endurance of the physical body.

The subchapters here include Meditation and Light. When one meditates, it is a devotional engagement vitally necessary to achievement of the Divine in life. The mind of man becomes spiritually perceptive through meditation. Lasting peace and understanding as described here can be obtained through daily meditation. The *Brahmamuhurat* hour, from 4 a.m. to 6 a.m., is highly conducive to the practice of meditation because it is the hour of God, and many yogis, ascetics, and meditators around the world are meditating during those hours. The verses rendered on Light give insightful and enlightening wisdom. They describe God's illuminations upon the heart, mind, and spirit, and the power of divine mercy, righteousness, and the light of truth that cannot be diminished by the sins in this world, neither by sorrows, nor death.

Chapter four is entitled *Human Love*. Here the scriptures under the subtitle Carnal Knowledge expose the abuse, the hypocrisies, and the defects found in human relationships where people believe that sense gratification is human love. The sensory exploitation and carnal excesses of people are thoroughly denounced in this chapter, and are defined as a

desecration of the divine spirit in man, and a defilement of the human embodiment. These verses tell how preoccupation with sense objects leads to human degradation.

Chapter five contains some of the most profound *Supreme Wisdom* of the Lord. The everlasting glory of God is rendered with the power of absolute authority. The subtitle Sacred Disclosures gives verses that speak of the all-Sufficiency, greatness, and eternality of the Lord. They state also that God is all-merciful, all-wise, Omnipresent and Omnipotent, and that His Omniscience is perfect, glorious, endless, sacred, and indestructible.

*Endless Wisdom* Volume 2, Book 5 Chapter one is entitled *Infinite Wisdom*. Its subtitles include Principles, Irreligion, Riches, Food, and Strength. The chapter contains priceless revelations on the spiritual principles that inform us of the proper path of conduct that we should follow. It gives spiritual instructions to aspirants and people from all walks of life, while concurrently advising mankind to introspect and edify its life. Retributions for sins committed against oneself and others are unavoidable without remission from sin, forgiveness, or God's mercy. Extensive classification of mankind's faults, wickedness, and indecent behavior is given in this chapter.

In the Irreligion section, many of the inequities and false, religious conviction on the part of certain ministers and their followers are greatly exposed here. On the subjects of Riches and Food, the excesses and greed of many people in the world who must, at some point in their lives, endure their detrimental effects are elaborated on. And also well-elucidated, under the subtitle of Strength, are the true benefits and divine rewards that are received by people who live dedicated lives to God, who trust entirely in the Lord, and who develop spiritual strength through the Lord's infinite Strength.

Chapter two begins with the subject of Faith, one of the Five Virtues. In this text, faith is understood as an essential spiritual element that is a prerequisite to devotional development and advancement. Although most

importantly, faith explained here is an absolute requirement necessary for obtainment of true devotion to the Lord.

Subtitle Hope tells of the righteous, true hope that must accompany one's faith and belief in God; and that one grows, as a result of this, in spiritual strength, not in despair; and the spirit soars in courage and blessedness.

The next subtitle is Charity. Depicted here is the selfless, benevolent administering to others. It speaks of the virtues of Charity defining precisely that it transcends all monetary concerns. Trust is the next subtitle. It is a pillar of strength along with faith and the aforementioned virtues. It is understood from this reading that trust is a form of faith, and vice versa, being that they practically are identical in essence.

The Lord states: "Trust ye truly in Me and commend your spirit and your soul unto My keeping; for no earthly bond, neither pledge of leadership, nor alliance is greater than divine trust." Verse 52, Chapter 2, Bk. 5.

The next subtitle is Forgiveness. The import of these scriptures is that a person should account fully to God for his misdeeds and pray for forgiveness from sin. Several illustrations are given showing God's forgiveness to people and to servants of the Lord such as Moses.

Under the subtitle Soul, the Lord is teaching on the immortality of man's soul. The finiteness and destructibility of the human body contrast sharply against the infinite, eternal soul.

Chapter three is entitled *Supreme Intelligence*. In this chapter, the Greatness of God, and the Highest Intelligence that is God are told in the Lord's inimitable and wonderful way. The omnipresence, Supreme Consciousness, wisdom, and glory of God are profoundly expounded here in this chapter on Supreme Intelligence.

Book 6, Chapter one entitled *Human Life*, provides a detailed description of mankind's mental, physical, and psychological state. The Lord defines the pitiable sufferings of mortals with the diseases of sin, vio-

lence, wickedness, and corruption. In Chapter one, verse 2, under the subtitle, *Worldliness*, the list of worldly ills is long and very comprehensive. People are told to awaken and arise to unity, peace, harmony, and to cultivate faith and trust in God.

Spiritual Commitment is a subtitle shedding light upon the blessedness of a dedicated life to God. This is achieved through spiritual resolve and consecrated effort; and through steadfast, sincere endeavor, one cannot be swerved from the right path no matter how severe the trials have become in life. The paramount importance of spiritual commitment pervades this chapter.

The next subtitle is Guidance. Anyone who reads this section certainly should recognize the fact that God is our Guardian, Defender, and Protector. No force in this world can conquer nor defeat one as long as he allows the Lord to lead, defend, and shield him. We cannot fail in our quest for divine Realization of God if we trust in God's leadership and guidance.

Perseverance is the next subchapter. In these verses, the value and significance of diligent effort made on the spiritual path are explained in such lucid light that all who read should receive a generous dispensation of God's wisdom. The lofty virtues of perseverance and the pitfalls and dangers of irresoluteness, selfish endeavor, and efforts for transitory rewards are described in these scriptures.

Chapter two is entitled *Spirituality* that begins with the very beautiful subjects of Prayer, Peace, with other subchapters entitled, Contrition and Mortality. The Lord gives ten beautiful verses on the subject of prayer. Here, one is told how sages and saints of old prayed to God, not for themselves; instead, for others. The Lord here teaches us how to pray, and gives us instructions on what we should ask for during prayer time. One reads that we should avoid selfish praying and desiring for worldly possessions. In the closing verse 10, we find that *Manasika prarthna* or mental prayer when sincerely offered, reaches God sooner, while ostentatious prayers do not reach the Lord.

Under the subtitle Peace, one is told that God is the Source of peace. Peace will be with one and remain with him during every sorrow and turmoil in life. God will let divine peace prevail in us and sustain us. God is the Beloved of divine peace, this means that one can never obtain lasting peace in the world without God, for only God will grant lasting peace. This chapter describes, in verse 17, peace as a benediction of mercy that is like a balm that heals wounded hearts, and makes one's spirit happy, and grants courage and fortitude. In these verses, we find that peace from God, supports, protects, and surrounds us with divine security and assurance.

Contribution, the following subtitle, provides insight upon the defects in the mentality of proud, egotistical, and worldly people who are too uncontrite to turn to the Lord for the purification that will cleanse their minds and hearts of all wickedness, conceit, and ignorance. Here the sinful are told that they need not become more sinful and lost to salvation. Furthermore, it is stated that they will be rescued from the banishment that they wandered through delusion into, if they pray sincerely to God for release from the bondage of sin.

Chapter two concludes with the subtitle Mortality. There are many enlightening verses here that shatter a number of myths in the minds of people concerning death. It is expounded upon here that there is only life, and no death, and that death is transition or change, and not the end. Life serves God's purpose on earth, also in death. In this chapter, what is exposed here are the experiments upon living beings by certain scientists who became obsessed with the idea to 'play god on earth'. Unfortunately, these persons experimented and explored with their own death possibility which resulted in havoc and death perpetrated upon others in the operating room. Thereafter, these men ultimately met with their own destruction.

Further insights are given pertaining to a specific place in the purgatorial realm, in which there is light, calm, and the absence of pain. Actually, this district is occupied by officials who are demigods in the nether

world's administration.

Chapter three is entitled, the *Laws of Causation*. Karma is one of the subtitles given, and the other is Remembrance. This chapter contains teachings on the fundamental remembrances of God, and the diligence of keeping one's focus upon the goodness and mercy of God.

Chapter four consists of many beautiful renderings on *Divine Love*. The subtitle, Precepts, gives clarity upon the beauty and virtuousness of divine love. This love is holy, unworldly, and sacred. It is a selfless love. It is a love that is devoid of human, mundane traits, and limitations.

Chapter five celebrates God's Sovereignty, Majesty, everconstant Power, and Transcendence. It is also a great revelation upon God's Absolute power, mercy, and grace. *The Supreme Absolute* is the title of this chapter.

Chapter six is entitled *Turiva*. This chapter has one subtitle, Divine Existence, that contains three extensive verses imparted by the Lord inclusive of dialogue. When the Lord gives the directive to recount life before the beginning of creation, the answers lead to a triumphant song of praise that extols God's eternal greatness and glory.

Chapter seven renders many verses upon *Transcendent Life* and the Eternality of it. It is a continuation of sacred dialogue. The beautiful ambiance of this chapter encompasses a wide range of experiences in divine life with the Lord. Such subjects as redemption, predestination, great servitors of the Lord, the heaven worlds, and celestial life are shared. They end with a resounding power and glory that seem to echo throughout the universes in a victorious rapture of God's divine "Majesty, Splendor, and Bliss." Ch. 7, verse 36.

Om Shanti.

## ***Introduction***

The spiritual practice or Sadhana of Vedic philosophy as Prajna-Sanatana, or eternal wisdom has throughout the ages, transcending time, nurtured and been a source of inspiration to the highest consciousness of man. And thus directly, or indirectly been the immortal incipience, and foundation of all spiritually endowed cultures; while expounded upon by the most learned and enlightened of theologians, philosophers, and scientists. Intrinsically, rather seen or unseen, realized or unrealized, the one truth enveloped within the various doctrines and spiritual guidelines or religious principles i.e. Dharma of all theology professed by man, synonymous and one in spirit, specifically developed for the conscious spiritual evolution of the individual person, society, culture, or race but for an unspecified and undifferentiated mankind

Like unto the waters of the spring which flow into the river unseen and become one with the sea, and as the true sun or Divine light shines upon the earth and heaven, both at once, the spiritual effulgence of universal truth radiates forth from the All as a divine, multifaceted spectrum of infinite light, auspicious and all-illuminate, that is the divine essence and supreme sustenance of all. Often called the Light of Lights, *Jyothi* synonymous with the anointed light of God; *Christ*, the guiding light; of Allah, An-nur, the limitless light of *Yahweh* or *Ain-soph*, and the illuminated Budh or Buddhic wisdom.

It is the omnipresent illuminosity and divine, inner voice of this omniscient truth before the inner-eye or *Urna* of the open heart and mind cast apart from the illusion, *Maya*, and delusion, *Moha*, of the secular world which lead to the spiritual Liberation of the soul, resulting in the ultimate conscious union with God—*Brahman* in Sanskrit. The term for this is *jivan mukti*, or embodied liberation; and the process through which this occurs is the manifested word or logos, *Christ*; it is also the all-creative and primal, causative sound or *Vach-viraj*, and the melodic flute

of Lord Krishna, synonymous with the creative logos or word. It is mystically personified as 'speech', esoterically depicted as the feminine aspect of God, as *Shakti*, *Radha*, *Yashoda*, or Divine Mother (i.e., *Saraswati* of *Brahma*, *Laxmi* of *Vishnu*, and *Durga*, *Sati*, *Uma* or *Kali* of *Siva*) as well as *Isis*, *Sophia*, *Maryam*, or *Tara*.

Thus, it is by and through divine revelation that Endless Wisdom II, a lyrical expression of the spirit of the *Vedic-Darshanas* (i.e., *Vedic* systems of philosophy and a literal *Vedanta*—the sound and essence of all knowledge), is likewise vested through Swamini. She being a shaktic vehicle of spirit and the embodiment of Divine illumination to the occidental world, radiant as the inner being of and one with all beings. And, therein, the mind (*manas*) may be lit by the soul *Atma* through spiritual devotion, *Bhakti*, and the intellect as passenger of the vehicle, *Vahanam* *Buddhi*, or *Jnani* which leads the spiritual aspirant to the God, the true Self—the divine charioteer.

*Atma* or God self driving the chariot body with a secure grasp on the reins of the mind divinely guides the horses (*indrivas* or senses) toward **Self-Realization (Apanoksanubhuti)**.

Swamini Turiyasangitananda, maha 'Devala', the great, feminine personification of the word and music, is an oracle of the essential spiritual sword (*rasa-shastra*) which severs through illusion maya—and promotes the esthetic experience of spiritual liberation or moksha via the lyrical drama of Bhakti (*matva—bhaktivatam in satsanga*)—such is this unique presentation of a blend of western and eastern spiritual guidance comprehensible through the ancient Vedic wisdom emanating from the one Lord of Lords, Lord of all, OM.

Dr. S. S. Sivaji Varuna Vasuki Jnani Chaitanya R. K.  
Acharya of Vedic Research Society and Library  
Los Angeles, California



Swamini Turiyasangitananda

## *Preface*

Foremost, all praises and glories are offered to the Supreme Lord who has again so graciously imparted His divine, scriptural revelations in the form of this book, Volume II of "Endless Wisdom."

On this auspicious day, I have completed this second volume which contains numerous sacred communications and dispensations from the Lord. For the most part, they are divine meditations, in addition to this, and greater yet, are the visible manifestations of the Lord. These are truly extraordinary and profound. This is truly blessed and highly sacred.

Every devotee and servitor of the Lord knows in their heart that they want to see God face to face. Upon such a glorious day, all of one's years and lifetimes of endeavoring, striving on the spiritual path, and living a devotional life of sacrifice, faith, and trust come into fruition. All the days of sufferings, and undergoing the many tests and trials of life for God's sake, are worth every day of them. This is the highest award of one's life. At this point in one's existence, the Lord bestows infinite grace upon His devotees, such as: extending countless blessings, giving divine illumination, and revealing the mysteries of life. On certain days, God arranges for a complete review of the history of creation.

The progression into the future of the worlds and universes is a wonderful and interesting experience. One views the higher worlds, the heaven worlds, the eternal worlds, and the unseen Beyond. The divine personages and ascended beings of all faiths and religions are alive and dwelling in God's divine light and splendor. The power, glory, pure love, and transcendental bliss of the Lord are the predominating, di-

vine opulences of life, and the prophetic renderings of the Lord are fully manifested in His heavenly light.

I offer my sincerest obeisances to God for entrusting me with His sacred words of wisdom; and I consider it a blessed honor and privilege to be have been allowed to receive this great and wondrous endowment of the Lord's mercy.

June 1, 1997

A.C. Turiyasangitananda

Om Sri Satguru Maharaj Ramachandra ji ki Jai!  
Om Sri Narayana Krishna Bhagawan ji ki Jai!  
Om Sri Satya Sai Baba Bhagawan ji ki Jai!

## *Biographical Compendium*

Entering this life on the 27th of August, 1937 into the religious family of Anna and Solon McLeod in Detroit, Michigan, Alice Coltrane Swami Turiyasangitananda grew up in a home where prayers, hymns, and biblical stories extolled the Lord. Because of her inherent appreciation for spiritual life, she dedicated her life to God at an early age. However, the Lord directed otherwise, so she began her musical instruction at the age of seven. After becoming an accomplished pianist, she became a pianist and organist for various churches in Michigan. In later years, she concertized in Carnegie Hall, the Warsaw Conservatory and other major music halls throughout the world. Concerning the events of her early life she once remarked, "All interests, developments, and circumstances were occurring according to the Will of the Lord."

During the end of 1968, Swamini, directed by God, entered a most significant period of spiritual isolation. It was a period of rigorous austerities, sufferings, and revelations of the Divine, and it can be best understood as a time of spiritual re-awakening. The notion of spiritual re-awakening indicates that her life today is a continuation of her spiritual experience in other lifetimes. In those lifetimes and in this life, the Supreme Lord provided the wisdom, knowledge, guidance, and instruction essential to her designated life's tenure.

She received her initiation from the Supreme Lord. Shortly thereafter, in 1975, a directive was received. She became the Founder-Director of the Vedantic Center. Years later, on July 3rd, 1994, she inaugurated the Center's Sai Anantam Ashram. The ashram follows the teachings of Sri Satya Sai Baba. They delineate the importance of ethical, human values, and the Vedic injunctive of development of faith with devotion to God. The teachings emphasize the virtues of meditation, prayer, self-discipline, karma yoga, and selfless seva.

Endless Wisdom  
The Second Testament

Book Four

# DIVINE KNOWLEDGE

## Chapter 1



*F knowledge, thus saith* norance in the world.  
*the Supreme Lord:*

2. Go forth ye unto the mountain-  
peak of My divine Knowledge and  
Wisdom; and thereupon you shall  
behold the evanescence of your un-  
sacred world. You shall behold all  
that is vain, and all that is impure,  
hither unholy. Bear witness to the corruptibility of  
all matter and the perishability of  
all inferior energy. By reason of  
these truths, mankind virtually can-  
not complete the one-second life  
span given in this Age,—I deemed  
that man could live 100 solar years  
of human life whereunto they  
would be commensurate only to a  
second of My Time, and 100 sec-  
onds of the Creator's life.

You shall envisage numerous  
worldly men hastening forth unto  
early death.

You shall behold the lewd, abject,  
and selfish souls dwelling in the  
bondage of delusion born from ig-

You shall see the perverse, the adul-  
terous, and the deceitful enwrapt in  
cords of wickedness and sin.

You shall behold a host of licen-  
tious, cruel, and iniquitous souls  
gathered together like unto dust in  
a hovel.

During each moment of the sun's  
revolutions, one can bear witness  
to wayward, riotous, and unruly  
souls going forth hastily unto the  
commission of evil deeds.

Behold the malicious, treacherous,  
and vengeful souls engaged in  
abominable, satanic practices.

Observe the diseased, the impov-  
erished, the wretched, the maimed,  
and the blind subjected to their term  
that befell them by reason of their  
sinful deeds.

Thence, see the impious, the hypo-  
critical prevaricators, and the un-  
godly, all predisposed to the forni-  
cation that leads unto the gateway  
of perdition.

Now therefore, behold the righ-

teous few who pray and sacrifice original, Causeless Cause of life for redemption of mankind and for and of humanity's existence. salvation of the world from destruction, for they are the souls whose purpose or a design that is void of supplications I have heard, and My sanction?

have found acceptable their offerings of devotions and praise unto Me. These souls are they whose service to humanity is like unto an even counterbalance on the scale of unrighteousness on earth, whereby equilibrium is maintained and the world allowed to remain anchored and balanced upon its axis.

Wherefore then should man have a purpose or a design that is void of sessions he gathers are transitory? Aye, it has been. Thus, man verily should gather divine treasures that are Infinite and everlasting, and then render himself devoutly to unbroken ties of communion with Me that bind the soul eternally unto Me.

3. Every thought, word, and deed of humanity are known to Me. Forasmuch as I know the heart, mind, spirit, and soul, mankind cannot keep one secret from Me, nor can it hide anything whatsoever away from My Sight.

The shortcomings, weaknesses, and demerits are known to Me. Likewise, are the depth and measurement of good within every heart, and the sincere hopes and deavor. For verily, the spiritual sacred aspirations therein. Verily, I know when man shall err, and when he shall not. By reason of such, man ought to live with reverence for Me; for despite all My knowledge of mankind and its existence, I am the

4. These that are not votaries; and yet, are pondering upon the way whereof sacred knowledge may be obtained, and are discouraged from exertions on the spiritual path by reason of the abomination, and the degradation in certain faiths, need not let them become obstacles to sincere enlongings of every heart, the profound supplications, and the sacred concerns of every mind in creation shall be found acceptable unto Me; and notwithstanding the wickedness and false piety of some faiths,

I shall make a way out of the life can never edify anyone, neither seemingly impossible way for man, by illumining his path to Liberation and setting his foot aright thereon; and hence, by goading him to hasten unto the threshold of righteousness, peace, and holiness, he ultimately can attain Realization of Me.

5. Fools proclaim that they are wise and that most other beings can never be intelligent as they; these foolish ones consider their scarce proportionment of worldly knowledge to be greater than that of all others.

The fools declare that those who are devoted to Me are like unto lost sheep that strayed into the ensnarement of a predator, and that they have deprived themselves of a true, human way of life. Albeit, what is unbeknownst to these poor, misguided fools is the verity that a human being's predilection for the ways of the material world can render him void of respect and appreciation for the Divine in life, and indifferent to the admonition that would divert him straightforwardly from the *adharmic*, unspiritual paths of life. Thereupon, a worldly

6. A fool walketh in miry, winding roads wherein ambushments lie in wait.

A fool is insolent, heedless, and given unto ill-contrived departure.

He is bereft of discretion, heathenistic, oftentimes *tamasic* and inclined to set his foot swift onto the path to ruin.

His mouth is empty of meaningful words.

By reason of his ignorance, he lives a deathlike existence. He is desirous of success, accolades, and recognition; nonetheless, he has not a modicum of intelligence whereby to obtain of such.

A fool concerns himself not with matters of integrity, neither moral values, nor spiritual goals; for he is forthrightly preoccupied with indulgence in deviant, foolish absurdities, and puerile stupidities.

#### SPIRITUAL LIFE

7. By virtue of My Infinite mercy, I cause you to live again and dwell in the forthcoming moment, hour,

and continuation of the day. I let you abide, either in prosperity or scarcity, or with increase or decrease.

Throughout the spring, summer, winter, and fall seasons of your existence, I maintain your life. As recipients of My Causeless Mercy, multitudes of souls have been brought safely through the perplexities of infancy, youth, adult life, and old age.

During every second of every hour of the days wherein you suffered and languished in the time of affliction, I sustained you, protected you, and brought you out of the shadows of death.

I, the Supreme One, have returned thousands of souls to their kindred and countrymen, restored afresh and anew unto health and well-being.

It is I, the True Physician, who heals, rebuilds, and restores the human body. Earthly physicians ameliorate conditions and arrest diseases; nevertheless, I destroy disease and cure all ills.

Wherefore? for the reason that the human body and all others are My creation, My thoughts, and My idea.

Therefore, I am the Knower of the field of human beings, and I am the Eyewitness and Supreme Controller of every atom of life within them and within every other form of life in all universes.

And unto each soul of whom I have preserved and lengthened the life, and renewed health and strength, verily, I say unto you that, seldom are the days wherein you are beholden to sacred remembrance of Me, with thankfulness unto Me. Howbeit, an abundance of time, thoughts of appreciation for the material world, and engagement in mundane interests are expended.

Did you not know that life cannot be maintained, nor any of the universes exist without My sanction. Neither can earthly riches, social status, nor the medicinal and surgical treatments of the world save you.

Arise from the worldly delusion, and be thankful; inasmuch as, the streets of your cities can well become your cremation ground.

Be grateful that the walls of your bedchamber, the resting place that your eyes beheld upon awakening from slumber, had not become the enclosure of your interment.

Each new day accords a soul the analytical intellection purposed to privilege of seeking the righteous way of holiness and devotional life whereby sincere praise and worship of Me are ever a fundamental part of the daily spiritual offerings that can bring souls forthwith unto the Goal of life.

shed light upon spiritual wisdom. Instead of achieving this, only conjecture together with numerous untruths and inflated egos were obtained. Most of the unfounded, scientific treatises on the origin of the universe receive commendation from men, and refutation by Me.

8. Pure life in the Divine can be achieved through devotion for Me. And attainment of devotion shall come to pass when souls desist from promoting intellectualism and argumentations on science and phenomena, in favor of a determination to wholeheartedly undertake spiritual development. The souls that build external theories upon postulates of inference and faulty reasoning must verily know that divine perception and esoteric knowledge are beyond the reach of both intellect and all worldly, optical instruments.

Life cannot be properly understood within the limitations of the finite, worldly mind. Scholars and educators have consistently placed reliance upon secular philosophies, mundane theories, and worldly wit to augment their mentality with the speculative and Arrogance predicated upon scholarship diverts men from the path of transcendent wisdom. What is beheld by the 'eye of soul' on the inner plane of existence shall not be seen by the worldly eye; nor perceived by the worldly mind. Divine knowledge cannot be measured with a worldly rule, for divine knowledge and wisdom shall unfold from within one's heart and soul and not from without.

9. All Sufficient are My mercies and everlasting preponderance; yet multitudes of souls in this world depend upon their limited mental capacities and the prowess of their physical, earthly frame in the quest for fulfillment in life. Of such can never succeed despite one's laborious search and toil. Acquisition of worldly knowledge and one's various academic degrees

thereto, are inadequate and insufficient for understanding the higher principles of life and existence. Throughout every watch of the night and during every moment of the day, thousands of souls heavy-laden with worldly cares labor for naught of true worth, neither will they strive for attainment of the Divine in life that endures beyond the peal of death.

One cannot find a place for acquired, worldly knowledge in the purgatorial, astral, nor celestial realms. Most of the men of means are void of spiritual knowledge to the extent that they depart from this world as spiritual paupers. Orators who pass onto the spiritual side of life learn that their earthly knowledge is even more inadequate and limited than it was when they dwelt on earth, and that all of their rhetoric is worthless and non-redemptive in the astral worlds. Stewards, patriots, and captains who fought and won fortresses, empires, and nations, ruled in them with the coveted conquests of war. Subsequently, neither such souls as these achieved true fame and honor; nor rightful stewardship, nor victory after death.

Victory by the sword cannot grant divine rewards in life, nor in death. Legions of men that conquer lands and rule over territories are unable to conquer and rule over their own minds.

The blessed triumph over the *mayic* delusion in life shall come to pass when mankind ultimately defeats the innermost enemies of its mind, heart, and spirit; and forthrightly perseveres for attainment of the spiritual knowledge, wisdom, and devotion that vouchsafes the glorious award of everlasting life.

10. Dwell upon a devout, consecrated way of life; endeavor to set yourself free from the bondage of sin.

Quiet the stormy sea of the mind, thus that it may abide in the fullness of peace and tranquility.

Moor your boat unto truth and righteousness; and anchor it well in steadfast devotion unto Me.

Plead your cause unto Me, and enter Me for guidance and direction.

Bring unto Me your sorrows and woes in repentance and contrition; for I am the true Accorder of justice, mercy, and deliverance.

Live life for My sake; not for your sake; for without Me, spiritual good upon Me.

shall not come of it; neither shall lasting joy, nor peace and bliss be obtained.

Divest yourself of vile speech; be rid of sloth, of disdain, and of suspicion cast upon others.

Allow the divine self of you, the *atma*, to come to the fore; and let self-conceit die in an abyss of nothingness whence it came.

Grow in purity, develop devotionally, and strive faithfully for Realization of Me.

Judge not against your brethren of a faith unlike your own, for though their path may differ from yours, they may be greatly achieved in ways of truth and righteousness far beyond your degree of spiritual discovery and achievement.

Enkindle the sacred fire of holiness within your heart; for it shall become purified and enlivened in flames of Infinite wisdom, knowledge, and understanding.

Turn unto Me for daily strength and sustenance, and bear patiently with the trials and tribulations of life.

The soul cannot achieve happiness apart from Me; therefore, let the devotions of your heart proceed with reverence for Me, for these shall win you the glory and sacred joy of eternal life.

Endure another's reproach and calumny against you without allowing vengeance and resentment to trouble your heart, mind, and spirit.

Let every unkindness, every hostile, unjust charge; every vile asault upon your character serve as incentives that can enable you to develop the spiritual strength to reach lofty planes of fortitude, courage, tolerance, and equanimity.

Be ye not foolish. Let not true spiritual values become lost.

Cast not spiritual principles and codes of righteousness into the mire of enmity, sin, and degradation wherein they are desecrated

11. Place the sacrificial offerings of your mind and spirit upon the altar of atonement; pray and strive to revere Me, follow Me, and draw nigh unto Me. Seek My counsel

and sore defiled.

Look unto Me for true leadership and direction.

Entreat Me for guidance before you begin any undertaking, for I know

the safe and secure way. And I en- of sin and abomination and allow visage the perilous paths, the dan- you to remain therein without any gerous passageways and pitfalls of hope of salvation; albeit when you life that you could inadvertently go persist in oaring your boat into dan- forth swift into; trust Me. I am at gerous, troubled waters, they shall the destination before you. I am advance strong against you, and above and beyond you. Verily, I am shall prevail over you. What need there; I am with you, and I am have you for such when you can hither in this place.

Believe in Me; all creation rests in Light and glory?

Me; I shall guide, safeguard, and shield you.

12. Weary not, nor become faint- splendence. Sanctifying, uplifting, hearted like unto such as these that and liberating are the divine virtues are unable to withstand the journey of My Infinite glory.

upon the thorny, arduous path unto Eternal is My celestial Light within Salvation.

Abide not in ignorance and delu- effulgent radiance therein.

sion. Falter not, nor anticipate fail- ure in your efforts when you up- hold the crimson-stained banner of

13. Congregate in a holy assem- blage wherein My praises and glo- ries are sung.

When the mind becomes weary of Listen intently to My sacred lore the complexities of life and con- expounded by sages. Adhere unto fused by the prevailing clouds of My Words inscribed in the holy worldliness-life, draw nigh unto Me. scriptures; install Them in your Dwell not one moment longer in heart and soul. Be diligent in the the darkness of iniquity; and be- observance of the *dharmic* codes of seech Me to lead you toward the truth and righteousness.

bright and shining wisdom-light of Remove the dust from the mirror truth, clarity, and understanding. of the mind daily, thus that it will I would not let you fall into a sea not obscure the true meaning of My

sacred Words.

Travail onward; welcome the purification that destroys the consequences of sin and iniquity, and removes the manifold obstacles to spiritual achievement.

Desist from seeking a worldly counsel for the guidance and direction that only I can give. Sever the bonds of unsacred desires; and rent asunder all worldliness-ties that bind souls to the transmigratory round of rebirth and death.

Give riddance to doubts and fears; you need them not, for they verily bring forth grievous sufferings.

Abandon sensory longings and worldly desires, and allow your soul to abound in etheric realms of spiritual light that are void of negligence, ignorance, and all manner of unsacredness.

tory amusements that have their end in ignorance; and dwell upon the goal of Everlastingness.

Shun evil, and walk not in the path of the ungodly; for of such leads to degradation and ruin.

Tend unto the needs of those that are in want of relief from suffering; and likewise serve regulatively the spiritual needs of your soul, by offering obeisance, reverential praise, and devotions unto Me.

Remember that worldly life is limited, transitory, and subject to death, and that divine life is deathless and transcendental.

Strengthen the heart and the mind through purificatory discipline, supplications, worship, and devotional service.

Never harbor unspiritual, evil thoughts, nor engage in the furtherance of selfish interests.

14. Arise from the *mayic* dream of this world by opening your third eye of wisdom. By virtue of such, life can be viewed in the reality of the Absolute truth.

Listen with your heart and soul to My Voice that shall inspire divine virtues in you, and instruct you in the ways of righteousness.

Relinquish incipience and transi-

Remember Me when you engage in the charge of duty and obligations; inasmuch as forgetfulness of Me beclouds the mentality. Nonetheless, in the valley of sorrows and lamentation in this world wherein misery and sufferings abound, I am never forgotten.

Abide with sacred thoughts of Me after you take leave from My

temples and holy places.

15. Go forth above the sensory delusions and temptations of the world, thus that the mind can become healed and absolved from sin and abomination.

Aspire not for commendation, accolades, nor recognition upon the path to spiritual achievement. Be not led astray by corrupt souls, nor the treacherous ones who will deceive you in a trice.

Annihilate egotism in the mind, and view it as the *maya* that shall never command, nor take control again. Surrender the mind unto the pre-

scripts of My Will, for I am the true Commandant and Supreme Con-

troller over all created beings. Become resigned unto steadfast resolve and spiritual dedication;

and avoid entering the sinful, unrighteousness-fold.

Disincline the ear from all manner of evil, nefarious schemes, and sinful machinations.

Be not given unto falsehood and ignorance-sloth, for of such are like unto worthless weeds that must needs be uprooted.

Let not the senses become wrought-up with desire for congress, for it

dulls and weakens them, and can advance one further and deeper into iniquitous acts of lust and sense gratification.

Dispense with the distorted image of yourself whereby you believe that you are something that you are not,—and never shall be.

Be reticent. Never repeat unwise, erroneous, and immoral words; for they obscure and misrepresent the truth.

Chasten the mind to adhere unto My eternal verities at all times.

Undertake the task of spiritual traveil that can accord one the privilege to attain unto transcendental heights in divine life.

Seek My unfailing Light, Truth, and Refuge, and ye shall eventually obtain everlasting peace and bliss.

16. Contemplate upon Me and My holy Names. Recite them daily with reverence.

Strive to attain eternal life that is void of suffering, fear, afflictions, and sorrows.

Obey My Words of truth and wisdom, and abide by Them.

Faithfully beseech Me with a contrite heart; for thence I shall make

straight your footpath, and state it plain unto your being the way whereof you can overcome the world. Remove the *mayic* coils of ignorance, doubts, and fears; rise above the diverse temptations of life and go forth onto the path of spiritual intelligence, wisdom, and bliss. Become surrendered in obedience unto My supreme Will, and rent asunder the veil of worldly illusion that overshadows the intellect and beclouds the truth.

Strive for My mercy that shall ransom you from the house of bondage in this world. Dwell dedicated in life to Me and unto My service; and become a living exemplar of devotion, peace, and virtuousness.

Destroy deceit, fornication, sin, and evil with the weaponry of spiritual resolve and commitment. Heed the wisdom of the Ages chronicled in *vedic* scriptures and expounded by *rishis*, saints, sages, and men of Realization.

Purify the heart and mind; for it shall set to rout, vice, iniquity, and abominations from them.

17. Consecrate your life in service unto Me and to humanity in purity

of mind, body, and spirit. Strive for sanctification and holiness in this very life. Turn the mind's eye away from the vanities of the world. Cultivate undying devotion for Me. Unfetter yourself from the bondage of sin and iniquity that perpetually deposits souls into the aperture of death.

Avoid presumption and faulty reasoning; for they confound discretion, and diminish moral and spiritual values.

Desist from nurturing guile, avarice, envy, and resentment.

Unintelligently speaking of what is unbeknownst to you characterized by assumption of the personality of someone else is reprehensible.

As for the men of this world, they should not behave as would children, nor fools, nor brutes, nor beasts; and the women of this world should not think and act as children, neither as simpletons, nor as fools.

Crave not for the adulterated revelment and fornicated merriment of the world that stultify the mind and senses. Instead, partake of the wisdom-cup of divine realization wherfrom one can imbibe the nectar of Infinite bliss.

Hasten unto the throne of My Mercy on steeds of fortitude, steadfastness, perseverance, and faith. Steadfastly follow the injunctives of My Laws, statutes, and commandments, thus that you may draw nigh unto My exalted Domain of blessedness, mercy, peace, and resplendent light.

Be rid of living a worldly, unspiritual life, and forthwith begin true life renewed in the spirit.

Take refuge in Me; and I shall give you assurance and protection.

Seek My counsel; for I am All-Wise, pure and unrefutable; and I am the Sovereign God,—All-powerful, and Absolute.

Behold the signs and wonders of My glory, and dwell upon My Infinite mercy and lovingkindness.

Adhere unto My sacred doctrine and the principles of righteousness contained therein; and thence faithfully abide in obedience with the prescribed teachings.

Betake yourself from the worldly illusion, and hence, seek for Realization of Me, the One that has brought creation into existence.

Eschewing matters of the soul and the Divine in life is like unto magnetizing death unto oneself thus to live a deathlike existence.

Fear not when trials and tribulations bear heavy-laden upon you. Proceed forth in life like unto the stalwart souls who brave the winds and waves of time, challenge, and opposition in life, undismayed.

I am the only Guarantor of peace, happiness and bliss in life; therefore, you need not search the ends of the earth.

Only look unto Me; for I am the Supreme Source of peace, tranquility, and everlasting bliss.

Overcome temptation, and of necessity, suffer void of regret, for obtainment of freedom from the manacles of sin in this world.

Ply your boat and oar it well through the *samsaric* waters of external life until you reach the shores of eternal Salvation and Liberation.

18. Be not doubtful and loathe to abide by the precepts of My Will. Be exceedingly joyful and sincere in your heart when you sacrifice and travail for a grant of My Mercy and Grace.

Suffer trials and tests in life for My Names' sake.

Journey faithfully on the *dharma*ic

path to spiritual Realization. that it bestows when you are surrounded unto My Will and to My Resist the temptation that lures souls into worldly entrapment; and Way.

remember that the undevout souls I will place My yoke upon you who have not consecrated their lives in surrender unto Me can in a trice be ensnared.

Trust in Me and have faith in Me; I will deliver you. The sorrows and miseries of this world shall not cease now, nor shall they in the forthcoming generations, save insofar as mankind believes truly upon Me, and abides faithfully by the precepts of My wisdom, truth, justice, and righteousness.

Walk in the way of devotion, dedication, and faithfulness unto Me. Abide in peace and harmony, and embrace not unspiritual life that is inharmonious, materialistic, thankless, and ungodly. Stray not into the wilderness of sin and evil in this world, lest you become a prey to avaricious, depraved, and wicked souls.

Tread not upon the road of fornication, surfeiting, and lewd conduct that ends in the furrows of degradation and disgrace.

Be stalwart and courageous; and never fear. You, for a certainty, shall receive My mercy and the grace that it bestows when you are rendered unto My Will and to My Way. when you have developed the spiritual strength to bear it.

What is unbearable shall never be borne. Hence, whatever you shall qualify yourself to receive, verily

can be borne. Mark ye well these Words.

19. Let there be joy, peace, and harmony in you as you travail toward the Goal of Realization. Let not the encumbrances of the world hinder your progress and cause you to fall into unsacred ways and unspiritual paths.

Be rid of selfish desires and deleterious pursuits. Suffer your spirit to dwell selflessly in purity and egolessness, and let your heart abound in reverential devotion for Me.

Seek My shelter, guidance, and assurance that are not like unto the false security of your world.

Entreat Me in all earnestness, and I shall respond.

Clouds of dismay and futility are dispelled through true belief in Me. Walk in the light of truth without

fear of man, beast, nor any living entity.

Cease from wrongdoing and causing others to suffer by reason of your disdain and enmity against them.

Unbind the cords of attachment to the world, and undertake to purify your life through regulative engagement in *sadhana* and spiritual disciplines.

Seek not approbation of your spiritual path from others; rather, strive to win My favor.

Feign not religiosity in an effort to achieve commendation and monetary gain from those whom you befriend.

Desire not earthly riches. Travail for the richness of My Glory.

Dwell not upon unsacred deeds; and purge the mind of all its selfish predilections.

Seek Me in the temple of holiness that is encased within the sacred chambers of your heart.

Love not the body more than the soul; for the human embodiment is impure, finite, corruptible, and impermanent.

Constrain the senses; never let them run swift onto diverse paths of iniquity and degradation.

Obey and abide by My commandments, and forsake them not like unto heedless, unwise souls.

Dwell upon the verity of My Words; ponder upon My sacred *lilas*; for they enhance spiritual perception and awareness.

Remember that I am God; I brought creation into existence; therefore, all created beings throughout all universes must answer unto Me.

Forasmuch as it matters not whether a person is at the peak of spiritual attainment, or whether he is at the lowest level of human endeavor, he must face and withstand the test of My judgment.

Be not guileful and untrustworthy.

Pursue not sense objects; for they are transitory and shall fall away, inevitably when the body is committed unto death.

Lament not for the ephemeral, material body; consider it as only a vessel wherethrough souls enter this life and are vouchsafed the opportunity to seek the truth, and strive for attainment of Realization.

Cultivate dispassion for the world; perform selfless *seva*, and develop steadfast devotion for Me.

20. Blessed are the wise ones that

endure afflictions and suffer for deliverance of others, for their afflictions and righteous sufferings for others led to attainment in exalted realms of heavenly life.

Blessed are spiritually awakened souls that walkest through the fire of *tapasya* without fear and trepidation; for such souls as these shall be brought forth unto the tableland of My Mercy.

Blessed are they that suffer to overcome the world through cultivation of devotion, fortitude, and perseverance: for such souls as these shall be delivered from the sin and iniquities of the world, and shall gain release from the transmigratory wheel of birth and death.

Blessed are they whose hearts are attuned unto Mine own; for they are dwelling in the knowledge and the awareness of My All-pervading Omnipresence.

Blessed are they that undertake to cast out from the mind-vessel all worldly desires, enmity, deceipts, hostility, and malevolence; for when successfully done thus, I shall vouchsafe an abundant outpouring of My mercy and blessings upon it.

Blessed are they that absolved themselves from their sin and unrighteousness by virtue of steadfast dedication on the path to Realization of Me; for they shall be granted an endowment of peace and blessedness.

Blessed are they that wrested themselves from the miry clay of egotism, worldliness, and ignorance, and forthrightly immersed themselves in clear waters of purification; for such souls as these shall abide in the sanctity, holiness, and tranquility of divine life.

Blessed are they that have been anointed with the sacrosanct oil of esoteric knowledge; for they are endowed with true perception and understanding of My hidden Meaning in any scripture, any revelation, or divine dispensation of My Words, statutes, and ordinances.

Blessed are they who are obedient unto the prescripts of My Will, and dwell in steadfast devotion

unto Me; for they shall be guarded by the Omnipotent Force of My Strength and Might.

Blessed are they who have surrendered unto Me, and who cherish offering Me worship, consecrated oblations, suppliant prayers, and songs of praise; for these souls shall

one day attain the Ultimate Realization of Me.

Blessed are they who, by reason of their devotion for Me, have not again become desirous of worldly recognition, transitory rewards, objects of the senses, and material opulences; for such souls as these

shall one day reach the divine plateau of My everlasting Grace, whereunto they shall dwell in absolute peace, light, and eternal bliss in My Supreme Domain.

21. Knowledge of the Divine shall be obtained by one, when he adheres unto My Will, and wholeheartedly dedicates himself in devotion to Me.

Knowledge of the verities of spiritual life shall be understood when one sacrifices his ego in purificatory flames of spiritual commitment and regulative *sadhana*.

Knowledge imparted from *rishis*,

saints, and sages reveals the way whereof one can remove impurities from the heart and mind, and annihilate self pride, prestige, and false ego thereto; and in their stead, install virtues of faith, trust, dedication, spiritual commitment, and devotion.

Knowledge is divinely revealed unto those who can empty the mind of all its faulty reasoning, diverse misconceptions, and sore vexations, thus that it may be filled with spiritual wisdom from the great Repositories of My Compassionate Mercy.

Knowledge appertaining to spiritual dedication unfolds in the hearts of those who have endured great tests and tribulations and have overcome sin and temptation.

Knowledge of the laws of causation delineates My proscripts; albeit, when one enters the crucible of atonement for remission of sin, the consequences of his *karmas* are burnt, and he emerges purified and delivered from sin.

Knowledge of the Divine shall endow one with peace, sanctitude, equanimity, and bliss, if one shall forsake mundane, unspiritual life for unworldly, spiritual life.

Knowledge of the *atma* brings death.

enlightenment unto one who diligently contemplates upon the divine nature of the soul, and realizes its affinity with Mine.

22. Knowledge of the Self is Infinite knowledge of the soul and of the Ages wherein one verily dwelt in the realization that the immortal

soul had never fallen unto illness, nor death. One could perceive that his soul is pure, perfect, and trans-

cendent; that My Being is its Source of life; and that I absolutely am, was then, and forevermore shall be the central, generating, and

only Consciousness-Force within the immortal soul.

Knowledge of the Self is the understanding that I am the true Goal of human endeavor, and that I am the beginning, continuation, and the fulfillment of all wisdom, understanding, intelligence, human endeavor, and bliss.

Knowledge of the Self attests to the truth that I am the Uncaused Life

of all life that exists in all worlds and universes, and the verity that, one as soul, has witnessed its past lifetimes wherein he lived, endured, and passed into life beyond

Knowledge of the Self shall dawn when one contemplates upon My sacred Words and abides by them insomuch that he holds the reins of his mind in restraint; that he harbors not irreverent thoughts, nor ill-regard in the heart; and that he shall ever be given unto kindness and egolessness.

Knowledge of the Self inspires and encourages souls to trust and obey the behests of My Will.

Knowledge of the Self consecrates one in devotion unto Me, and accords understanding of My divine purpose.

Knowledge of the Self is the perception whereby one can behold the proximity, the alikeness, and the interconnectedness of all embodied and disembodied souls, despite their designated plane of existence. Knowledge of the Self, the immortal soul, verily is pure, esoteric knowledge of Me.

23. The proud entreat Me not; nonetheless; their self-pride imbued with arrogance shall only exist until such pride has been burnt in the kindling of retribution against

them.

The proud who seek Me not, who are bound in manacles of self-conceit, disdain, and vainglory, remain as such until an inevitable, grievous judgment is levied.

The proud utter all manner of vile words in the midst of an assembly when repudiating the way of the godly, until it is brought to pass that these prideful ones are publicly repudiated in like manner.

The prideful look with an evil eye upon the virtues, the goodness, and venerable qualities of holy men until the time of My decree that orders the sending forth of shadows into the eye of such proud.

Egocentric, self-righteous souls who are proud of their spiritual skills and accomplishments, and are contemptuous of others', oftentimes continue as such until the day whereon I trouble their hearts with an unmitigated recompense.

24. Bear witness to the vanity of the prideful, and behold the way whereof it is humbled: "*Turja*, you know that the proud admire their comely face in a looking glass, and they proceed ostentatiously before others with haughtiness in their final utterances of the mortally-

hearts; yet when age has waxen strong rendering their countenances wretched, forbidding, and uncomely, they become ashamed of them.

In their youth, certain prideful ones had an abundance of hair upon their head; howbeit, in later years when the hair became white and fell from its place, they became distraught and sore vexed.

The proud who reckoned that their physical prowess could not be equalled by a host of others, lived to see the day come to pass when their bodies became infirm, decrepit, and twisted at the spine. And at such time, these once prideful souls sadly thought to themselves saying, 'this body is not right, nor fit to live in'."

25. The countenances of the prideful who lose their worldly wealth are sad and reflective of orphans who have been left to suffer in the wilderness of abandonment in this world.

The voice of the prideful that have incriminated themselves and have been demoted from positions of authority and status, is like unto the final utterances of the mortally-

wounded.

The proud who once lived in the decorum and grandeur of royalty in a palace, after the passage of time, became dispossessed; and hence, their edifices became like unto the ravages of the gutter-bred. The proud who had adorned themselves in costly, silken attire and decorated themselves in ornaments of diamonds, emeralds, and gold, eventually fell from that estate; and hence, the only garments they possessed were like unto the moth-eaten rags of the impoverished.

26. Therefore be ye not proud; be humble, and never believe that your labors, your achievements, and your worldly laurels are commendable and praiseworthy.

Pride is unbeknownst to you in its true form.

Pride is unbeknownst to you in its precise dimension.

Mankind's understanding of pride is a contradiction. The reason is: Pride in Me, Myself is true pride; pride in man is false pride.

False ego in man is the unintelligence that has sprung from his consciousness of 'I and mineness': therefore, it is imperative that man

relinquishes it.

The foolish pride in egotistical, selfish souls is unacceptable in My Sight.

The prideful who strive to elevate themselves above another believing that they are equal to demigods, shall be humbled of their self-pride and vainglory in attrition.

The perverse mentality of the prideful who instigate dissension and create havoc amongst men thus to perpetrate evil deeds upon them, causing their downfall, shall meet with the reproach and condemnation that shall bring their false prestige down to naught.

The proud that believe not upon Me, have disdain for My servitors and Instruments who extend only kindness and compassion toward them.

Nonetheless I, in the appointed time, shall bring forth the purification whereby the prideful become contrite and humbled of false pride.

Unproud, devout souls shall obtain the glorious awards and opulences that the prideful shall never have the good fortune to receive.

by reason of his human embodiment, his mind, and his ego.

Fear can make a bondslave of man, and render him unto faulty reasoning, morbidity, and lack of right discretion whereunto one can succumb in fright like unto a child terrified by shadows in the dark of night.

Fear is as destructive as a warrior's sword that pierces, wounds, and defeats his adversary.

Fears are deadly like unto pestilence and debilitating diseases that languish upon one until they inevitably overtake him.

Many persons living with unfounded fears have encased themselves in an ensnarement that they have set, one that shall not give release until they dissolve their fears. One fearing entities, demoniac mentalities, and spectres hasten their approach; and of consequence, fall a prey to their sinister

escapades and intimidations.

Fear breeds fear, creates alarm, and gives rise to paranoia.

Contempt, hatred, sin, and evil thrive upon fear.

Living in fear is a life sold to agony, despair, and disconsolation.

Egotism is born from fear; and when man destroys his ego, he,

likewise, destroys the fear that resides in his heart.

28. A child newborn fears not. It is against its true nature. Therefore, to incite fear in children is irresponsible and unconscionable.

Let it be known unto the souls who are fainthearted, spiritually-weak, and afraid of their own shadow to depart swift from the presence of children, lest they become invested with a spirit of fear.

The newborn child has returned from a world wherein fear exists not. His spirit is light; his heart is tranquil. He yearns for communion with Me.

During gestation, the infant is kneeling before the altar within his heart, his soul is at peace. Albeit, when he enters this world, tears gently flow; and he falls into great sleep.

During the passage of time, the child begins to lose its spiritual memory; a portion declines each day until it has forgotten the spirit-world whence it came, and has de-

veloped fears by reason of the body-encumbrance, and by reason of identification with human frailty, ties, limitation, and environment.

29. In My earlier revelations, I stated that man should fear none else than I, the Omniscient Lord, and that such fear should be reverential awe of Me, with adherence unto My Will and to My Words. A host of mortals dwell with fear in their hearts, and are intimidated by threats from evildoers. I exhort you never to yield unto fear nor to those who delight in inciting apprehension, panic, and chaos. Fear threshes the stature of honorable men down to the level of the cowardly; and as such, their understanding declines, their strength wanes; their feet fail; their mind becomes confused, and their senses paralyzed. Fear in mortals must be laid to rest and never resurrected. One need not harbor fear within him: for whether one must face an oppressor, or strive in battle against legions of men, he must know for a certainty that I am Omnipresent; therefore, what place exists whereof I am not. I, the Supreme Lord, am invisibly manifested throughout all universes at all times. And I shall not allow the souls who are devoted to Me to suffer loss, nor defeat.

30. Inasmuch as mortal man vested himself with fear, he fears the elements, beasts, discarnate beings, and the unknown. If it shall come to pass that he is prevailed upon by any of these, he must not succumb to fear. Fear can subject the mind to irrational, confused and detrimental recourse. Man should look unto Me for encouragement and for deliverance from fear. Man fears old age and dying. Old age is the obverse part of youth; similarly, death to life. To the wise, youth, old age, living, or dying is viewed with an equal eye. Persons who fear the loss of loved ones believe that their absence shall bring forth sorrows of long continuance. For an unequivocal certainty, earthly separation from family and associates is inevitable, forasmuch as time and death characterize the final truth of human embodiment. The soul is not lost at death; neither can a soul be excommunicated, nor destroyed. And, if a departed soul has devotion for Me, and the loved one whom he left in the world is devoted to Me, I allow them to rejoin one another in the appropriate time.

31. Man fears pain and affliction. fear; it is a radiation of My Being; And the death knell that forebodes hence; one should dwell on earth the demise of the body is feared. courageously with trust and faith in Before a person commits a sin, he Me, and abide in the awareness that should dread what may be required My Supreme Life is the only great upon him; for verily, when one and Transcendent Life that is Fear-transgresses against My Laws, af-fess, Deathless, and Limitless. flictions and sufferings are recom-pensed upon him in accordance with the degree of the transgres-sions.

The soul that has surrendered unto Me need not live with fear, nor

dread in his heart, for I am his guide, salvation, and shield.

I shall not suffer one to fail in his sincere strivings to realize Me, nei-ther shall I let him fall victim to fears, nor the temptations in life, neither to the vagaries and the un-sacred ways of the world.

32. One should not be inclined to cower within a labyrinth of fear whensoever trials and afflictions draw nigh.

Fear not the false accusers who speak in lies against you; neither be per-turbed by a prevaricator's rebuke and scorn; for My devotees are al-ways protected; and shall, in due time, be exonerated by Me.

One's soul, the *atma* is without

33. Brave all trials and afflictions in life and let not the onslaught of despair and hopelessness deprive you of the courage to become vic-torious over them.

It is better to welcome the ap-proach of old age and death rather than live life in consternation and fear of them; for of such shall not change one's destiny, nor shall any manner of human intervention al-ter the course of the inevitable, unless I deem it thus.

Fear not; for I am with you.

I shall render you the strength that faileth not whenever adversity, ca-tastrophe, or death shall come to pass.

34. Let not fear destroy moral character in you, nor cause you to go forth toward swift retaliation against others.

Let not fear linger within your heart, whereunto you are rendered

helpless in the hands of those who fronted by fear, disease, sorrow, would undertake to maltreat you. nor death. Wherefore then should Be strong and undaunted, thus that you abide with doubts, apprehen- your spirit shall not be bound in a sions, and anxieties when these are stronghold of fear and dread. not akin to your soul?

Fear not if cruel remonstrations Must you dwell in fear? from others, and the bearers of en- Wherefore should you apprehend mity prevail against you; I shall the unforeseen? safeguard you; and bid you go forth Wherefore is the *samsar* feared and courageously on your way. corroborated in man's hesitancy toward striving for obtainment of

35. Be thus a God-fearing mortal The certitudes that define the way who is brave and imbued with spiri- whereof mankind may shatter its tual fortitude and valor. earthen vessel of fears and the Be not doubtful in the midst of a trial and tribulation of days. myths surrounding its destiny are Depend upon Me in your hour of at hand. Therefore, be not reluctant need; for I am your Refuge, Salva- to endeavor for truth; nor averse to tion, and Almighty Fortress. begin the quest for Liberation and Become steadfast in devotion unto Realization.

Me; for wherever My devotees are, Fear is an outgrowth of human likewise I am there to lead, sustain, existence in the material world. and strengthen them.

I shall empower you when you be- when it brings harm to oneself and lieve truly upon Me; and I shall re- to others. Moreover, fear in man is main with you throughout the dangerous and deadly when one length and breadth of every trial, loses control and begins to react ir- conflict, and every test of sacrifice rationally to the extent that one suf- and affliction. fers the loss of control and life.

Fear of deprivation of wealth, so-

36. I brought you forth unto the cial status, and worldly possessions earth after I endowed you with an rests heavy-laden upon the hearts of immortal soul that cannot be con- *crores* of persons in this world.

In certain souls, the greatest fear continue their round on the day  
is the loss of their life. Granted, of when I decree that distress, lam-  
such shall come to pass; although, entation, and consternation be  
it shall not mean the loss of true brought down, and divine peace,  
life, nor existence. exultation, and happiness be estab-  
lished and lifted up.

37. Be ye not fearful of any mortal, nor of beasts, for they can sense the fear and may converge to take it to task.

Fear not the disrupters of your peace, nor the workers of iniquity, nor My sore-vexed enemies who are abhorrent unto Me, for verily, they cannot harm your soul.

Take courage; and with trust in Me, recite My Names with devotion in your heart; and if the miscreants who persist in terrorizing others assail you, remain steadfast in your faith with the belief that I shall rescue you.

When tossed and turned about like unto a branch caught within a maelstrom of troublesome woes, be unafraid and courageous enough to endure with the onslaught bereft of anxiety, trepidation, and terror.

Be fearless; for the troubles and miseries of the world cannot last always.

Sufferings and afflictions shall dis-

#### DISCERNMENT

38. Those that proclaimed that they truly revere Me and trust in Me, oftentimes through hypocritical deportment and commentary, have denied these proclamations. Others who maintained that they will obey Me and abide by My Law in accordance with the dictates of their own reasoning, have foolishly prayed unto Me saying, "Lord, my own path to Your Salvation-Land can be charted by me, for I know what shall be best for me."

*Turja*, this is a sinner's 'prayer'.

Why must such ones assay their unintelligence thus?

Wherefore would such ones affront the wisdom of My Law?

And why should they neigh and lament unto Me when besieged by the retributions of their insipience?

Moreover, they beg and tarry for a grain of My Mercy in spite of their self-defiled, self-inflicted, deluded mentalities.

Humanity, mark ye well: if you and yet have asserted that they shall misthink that your way is a better live by faith and trust in Me, can-way unto the goal of eternal happi- not arise from their seat of prayer ness and life, then put down your before their minds are turned out-hymn books and scriptures and ward unto the material world. Such henceforward, go and expend your souls as these are desecrating their life elsewhere; if you misthink that suplications and praise, and are adhering to your will is better than belying the declarations of their obedience unto Mine; then hence- faith and trust in Me.

forth, go from here and waste your time elsewhere. If you believe that My commandments cannot be kept by you, and that your decisions verily shall be, then go forth unto your own unintelligent way. If you consider that you are aware than I, then take leave of Me, and go and meet them elsewhere. Many of these who preach to a con-gregation proclaiming that it shall be saved and led safely to a heav-enly Kingdom, have returned unto the place wherein they dwell, di-vested of their ecclesiastical gar-ment, and have forthwith forgotten all about Me.

If you consider that the estimation of yourself exceeds My knowledge of you; then begone unto your own way and misspend your life and time elsewhere.

40. Not one mortal, nor other created being can obtain lasting hap-piness through any source save Me; for I am the fulfillment-aim of Life, and the Bestower of Infinite bliss.

None of the earthly attainments can compare to divine attainments and

39. These that enter My temples and sanctuaries to offer Me worship opulences; for they are Infinite and everlasting.

have returned to their dwellings without ever once thinking of Me. This mentality is like unto boiled water turned tepid, hither cold once removed from flames.

Mankind shall never obtain the true peace and concordance that it sorely needs; nor shall its miseries vanish; neither shall its iniquities cease to be; nor its sorrows and suf-

These that seldom pray unto Me, fferings come to an end without Re-

alization of Me.

Hosts of mortals on earth embrace  
a worldly, unspiritual life ignorant  
of My divine codes and precepts of  
righteousness.

Mankind is enwrapt in the *mayic*  
bondage of this world erroneously  
believing that happiness can be  
found in worldly life.

Like unto the fools that search the  
far reaches of the earth for peace

and bliss that can only be discov-  
ered within the depths of the soul;  
like unto deer that run throughout  
the forest seeking for a fragrance  
that emanates from themselves, the

multitudes of this world, likewise,  
suffer from the same delusion; and  
save insofar as they dedicate them-  
selves unto spiritual travail and de-  
velop devotion for Me, their futile  
search shall never secure true hap-  
piness in this life, nor in any other  
life.

### OBEDIENCE

41. Obedience unto Me is the vir-  
tue whereby one dwells in com-  
plete submission unto My Will.  
And by reason of such, blessedness,  
wisdom, and attainment of spiritual  
realization shall come to pass.

Not one saint, sage, nor votary in

the ancient past drew nigh unto My  
exalted Presence save through obe-  
dience and devotion unto Me.  
One that is void of obedience unto  
My Will, is void of the ability to  
truly reach Me.

The disobedient never cultivate de-  
votion for Me, the Supreme One,  
for they are obstinate, and subser-  
vient to a transient, materialistic  
world.

The disobedient that sorrow over-  
ered within the depths of the soul;  
their defeated plight need not ex-  
pect a favor from Me until they  
have become resigned to obedience  
and reverence unto Me.

Lamentations, dejection, and sor-  
rows have arisen from one's heed-  
lessness, evil practices, and from  
disobedience unto My Laws; and  
the efficacy of My Laws and stat-  
utes shall not be extenuated except  
through compliance with My Will.  
The sacrifice and steadfast commit-  
ment of one who is obedient unto

Me are like unto the keys of My  
divine kingdom wherein light,  
peace, fidelity, and happiness reign;  
wherein discord exists not, neither  
rancor, nor violence, nor fear and  
vexation. There is neither enmity,  
mourning, agony, death, grief, sad-  
ness, nor sorrow. Only blessedness,

rejoicing, exaltation, gloriousness, insignificant, and antiquated. purity, joyfulness, holiness, splendor, immortality, and Infinite bliss eternally prevail therein.

42. The disobedient are impure in mind and spirit, and are bereft of faith in Me.

The disobedient have propensities for the vanities of the world that lead to moral decline.

The disobedient are deficient in spiritual resolve and averse to engagement in *sadhana* for attainment of Liberation and Self Realization.

Thoughtlessness, ignorance-sloth, greed, and sensory exploits are the shackles that bind souls fast in edifices of sin and iniquity.

Temptation and all of its lures cannot usurp the accomplishments of the souls who obey My Will.

Weaker than the weak are the disobedient whenever they deny spiritual principle in the wake of their aversion, disdain, and repugnance for spiritual life.

Of consequence, the disobedient harm and retard their spiritual development when they consider that My Laws and statutes set forth for mankind's evolution are archaic,

43. The disobedient unto My Will utter falsehoods when declaring regulative observance of My principles of righteousness and adherence unto the Voice of My Commandments.

Breach of trust and commitment are the vestments of these that apostatize and betake themselves far from the sacred confines of true dedication, perseverance, and resolution in spiritual life.

Wayward ones, since the ancient past, have sought for the rewards in this world, notwithstanding their transience and corruptibility. Likewise, multitudes of souls in the world today are non-different; for they hesitate not to abandon all verities of spiritual life in pursuit of sense objects and material gain.

Unforeseeable to the eye of the disobedient is their inevitable fall into the mire of wickedness and sin; and unbeknownst to the mind and spirit of the disobedient is the degree of retribution that shall befall them in their hour of chastisement.

### THE MIND

44. A mind obsessed with desire

for sense gratification is destined for perdition; whereas a mind engaged in unfoldment of Divine life will perceive of the glory of Heaven. The mind can be an enemy of the soul when spiritual endeavor is precluded by unsacred thoughts and deeds.

The mind and senses can combine to defeat one's spiritual resolve, thus that one becomes subservient unto the ways of the world.

The irreverent mind demands that one proceed onto any pathway of fornicated revelment, and enter divers dens to indulge the senses in vintner's wares, in apothecaries, in surfeiting, and in lust and sense gratification.

The mind can cause one to engorge himself with food, irrespective of purity; to prevaricate, to speak in lies, to ravage and ruin, and cast lots against his kith and kin in order to fulfill selfish aims.

The mind will divert one's attention from spiritual life insomuch that one will consort with thieves, purveyors, and corrupters for material gain; and will reside with libertines, harlots, and degenerates for obtainment of sense objects. Such a mind can goad one to set

down slander, to discredit and upbraid others, to exercise one's skills in deception, in treachery, in forging lies, and in belying honesty, morality, and spirituality.

The depraved mind prompts one to defile the chastity of others, oppress, and treat them as bondslaves.

It makes one contemptuous and envious of those who have great status and monetary wealth.

The unsacred mind will insist that man prejudice himself against those from a foreign land when they inhabit the region wherein he dwells; that he rob the blind and deceive the aged; that he take in hand to abscond with victims for ransom; that he gather together his cohorts to ransack and plunder the edifices of others; and that he pay remunerations to those who terrorize and fordo on his behalf.

The mind controlled by *maya* can incite one to disguise his wickedness with rhetoric, subterfuge, and kindly speech; to bear false witness whenever constrained thus to avoid the consequences; to impugn father, mother, other family members, and the elders when reasoning that they are impediments in the way of achievement of his self-

ish ambitions.

The materialistic mind will insist that one conceal sins under a mantle of false piety; even deceive newly-befriended souls.

The unintelligent mind tells one to

vend out himself for name, fame, and fortune; to listen to paltry songs and fables from talebearers; to covet another's mate; to whoremonger in the day and night and engage in diver-

sions and foolish excesses; to es- chew the charge of duty and responsibility, and to silence those that disapprove of him and find him blameworthy. In this state of mind, one will dishonor the vows of es- posual in stealth and desertion. One will engage in congress with to his dwelling prepared to re- spond to his mate with denials and falsification of truth.

Verily unto you I am saying that the vile propensities of a worldly mind are manifold. Its desires are insatiable.

Sense objects never satisfy the mind; and all endeavors to gratify the mind through the senses have their end in futility. Inasmuch as such a mind seeks abominations of the flesh in artificial, sense gratifi-

cation, I exhort you to subdue the mind, control the senses, purify the heart, and become steadfast in the field of righteous, spiritual endeavor.

45. Composition of the mind is matter. This is contrariwise to spirit, and not related to one's soul, nor to the veracity of the heart's aspira-

tions. Unto all spiritually-intelligent people: it is incumbent upon you to understand the mind: thus: Behold as would a spectator of the mind's devices; its cynicism, guile, and rancor, its self-centeredness, conceit, treachery, its decadence, and its skill in undermining morality and uprightness.

Bear witness to the mind's invective, its caviling, its pretentiousness, its hypocrisies, its self-righteousness, its animosity, its faulty reasoning, and its malice.

Observe the extent of the mind's vainglory and self-commiseration, its avarice, loathing, ostentations, and its self-centered, inflated ego, and false pride.

Survey the mind's puerile stupidities, impudence, and its absence of humility, truthfulness,

and forgiveness.

Albeit, the mind of My devotee is peaceful, sincere, unselfish, moral, humble, and void of ill will, vindictiveness, false prestige, enmity, rage, and greed, and is endowed with noble character and respect for all beings.

The devout mind is virtuous, trustworthy, pious, and reverent. It is prideless, forbearing, patient, and kind; it is dispassionate toward less, principled, calm, disciplined,

never perturbed, nor aggrieved; neither contentious, nor revengeful.

Longsuffering, forgiving, compassionate; serene, fearless, and dedicated; sacrificial and perceptive of My Presence, is the mind of one who is dedicated and surrendered

in devotion unto Me.

46. The lower nature in man and his worldly mind conspire together to divert him from spiritual life.

Man should not let the mind and senses impel him toward the gates of perdition.

Man must rid himself of all impurities in thought, word, and deed that cast shadows upon the counte-

nance of truth and righteousness.

The mind, senses, and lower nature, care not whether one lives or dies when they become wrought-up with desire for objects of the senses. The mind oftentimes will not concern itself with justice, nor honesty. Therefore, whether one

one is harmless or injurious, or whether one cleaves unto codes of morality or abandons them altogether, the mind will indulge in

its own apathy. An adulterated mind is disdainful of religious doctrine, and intolerant of discipline and edification.

Such a mind will engage in untold exertions to discourage all efforts toward embarkation on the spiritual path.

The worldly mind is loathe to pray, and listen to My hymns and divine songs of praise; inasmuch as it pre-

fers listening to fictitious tales and derogatory poetry narrated by liars and profligates.

A weak-minded person on the spiritual path can become anchored in the mud of worldly ignorance. And

notwithstanding that one had committed himself unto spiritual life, the mind can engage in the folly

and evil practices that inhibit extrication from the furrows of negligence beneath the path to spiritual attainment.

Mind can be uncontrollable like unto a windstorm that man cannot quell. Yet, of such can be accomplished by souls of strong bearings and great determination.

one iota of blame unto himself; although, he is ready and eager to attribute blame unto others for his defects, shortcomings, and failings.

And by virtue of the truth that the divine Self is within man, I, for a moral certainty, am not the inspirer, nor the perpetrator of his unrighteous, iniquitous deeds.

47 The unwise man believes that inasmuch as I am the Founder of Humanity, the destiny of every creature is in My Hand, and in accordance therewith, I permit man to sin by decree or by silence. Nay, I shall not decree that man should sin, nor shall I bear unto the uttermost his iniquities. The person who declares that 'God does not speak to man; and thus, man can sin and commit evil deeds', greatly errs. Freewill was delegated by Me unto mankind predicated upon the contingency of responsibility and accountability for it; not upon permission to commit sinful acts through misuse and abuse of freewill. Virtuousness, morality, and holiness have come from Me.

Unsacred ways, wretchedness, and evil have come from man. Seldom is man willing to attribute

48. Man should become a diligent observer of his mind; for when scrutinized, one shall find that it vies with the soul in conflicts intended to vanquish every shred of morality and spirituality within it. Mind itself cannot truly gain victory over the soul; albeit, one will suffer the disruptive effects of the struggle during the mind's rebellious onslaught. Hence, man must arm himself with the weaponry of truthfulness, faith, virtue, and fortitude, upholding the banner of valor, selflessness, devotion, and dedication with the insignia of purity of heart, mind, and spirit; and thence proceed onward to attainment of a glorious, triumphant, spiritual victory.

Unto those of you who were wounded into attrition by sin, and are resigned unto defeat on this

world's battlefield, you have committed yourselves unto the realm of the 'spiritually dead'.

### THE WILL

49. Defiant unto My Words; indifferent to principles of morality; and averse to spiritual life are a host of souls in this world.

Adulterated in thoughts, vulgar in speech, and abominable in deeds are manifold other souls.

Poorer in spiritual appreciation and lesser in intelligence are those who disregard *dharma*c precepts and ethical values.

All of such souls, I am loathe to claim as Mine. Were it not for the eternal soul dwelling within them, I would judge against them and turn them away unto banishment.

Thankless, abject, ungodly souls as these, need not misthink that they can provoke Me to anger, for My Wrath is not in the similitude of created beings'. It is only the justice of My Laws of Causation and effect.

Wrath in man is oftentimes precipitated by vindictiveness, hatred, or greed.

Wrath in Me is fundamental due process of My Laws of judgment

that are enforced in perfect concordance with My Will.

I verily need not command, nor declare, decree, nor even glance nigh unto any person, place or thing for My Will to be immediately and precisely done.

50. One who believes that he shall follow his own will and reject altogether Mine, must know that: one's earthly possessions of today can be lost on tomorrow; human strength and mental prowess of today shall deteriorate into weakness tomorrow; one's worldly height today can be reduced to its lowest depth tomorrow.

One's false pride of today shall surely be humbled tomorrow. Worldly uprisings of today shall be brought down in defeat tomorrow. One's laughter of today shall fade into tears of sorrow tomorrow.

One's arrogance of today shall be humbled in humiliation tomorrow. One's monetary security of today can decline into worthlessness in value tomorrow.

One's delusion-slumber of today shall be interrupted by a swift awakening tomorrow.

Persecution of others today, verily

shall complete its course with retribution upon the perpetrator tomorrow.

51. I gave unto man, freedom of belief, freedom of reason, and freedom of will. Man can dwell upon several diverse subjects; albeit, they should be introspected upon with sound reasoning and discretion.

Subsequent to that, I deemed that whether one exerts his will in the cause of good or evil, he shall be requited in accordance with the injunctives of My Laws.

Forasmuch as it was maintained then in the ancient days, and as it is now in this present age, I allow created beings the right to exercise free will, for it is an attribute of My Being, and the divine birthright and entitlement that I bestowed upon souls.

Even when souls act at variance with My Will, I shall not bend their will into conformity with Mine.

Moreover, through mankind's abuse of free will, sin and evil in the world have escalated, and the peoples therein have become more solicitous, wicked, decadent, and perverse than they were in the an-

And save insofar as mankind learns to intelligently exercise his will, chaos, sorrow, and discontentment shall remain upon the face of the earth, and they shall not depart therefrom until humanity utilizes its will in truth, righteousness, and in harmony with Mine.

52 I shall not make man bow down in worship of Me.

I shall not prevail upon him to vere, praise, nor pay homage unto Me, nor shall I goad him to offer oblations and prayers unto Me when he shall not want; for when these are not rendered from the heart, they shall avail naught.

And verily I shall tell you that, though I am neither moved, nor affected by one's worship of Me, and though I am transcended above praise and glorification, I shall

forthwith bless the souls that remember Me with reverence and devotion. And ultimately, one shall realize that his remembrance and worship of Me have become his gain, not Mine; that his praise and glorification of Me have been for his sanctification, not Mine; and that the blessings that I vouchsafed upon him, benefit Me not, nor en-

tirely himself; forasmuch as they must be transformed into divine shall have become dispensations of will. And such transformation is My mercy unto all mankind.

cultured and preserved through sacrifice, spiritual commitment,

**53.** Unto those who want only to adhere unto the prescripts of My Will, though, have found evil present, and have beheld temptation threatening them beyond comprehension; verily, I tell you that you must resist temptation and become strong in courage and resolve.

Willpower has not sprung from philosophies, scholarship, nor from treatises on psychology by men; willpower in its purest form is a direct manifestation of the power of My Will.

The world is made manifest by reason of My Will.

Now therefore, reason not within your heart that you are sinful, carnal, and sold unto iniquitous ways; and that you shall never be worthy of redemption nor Salvation. Instead, reverently pray unto Me with the belief that My Spirit shall descend to rent the cords of delusion asunder and deliver you from sin;

The heavens in the firmament, and all of My Handicraft therein, have come forth by virtue of the magnitude of My Will.

also reveal unto you the way whereof souls become consecrated in righteousness and dedicated unto faithful compliance with My Will.

The Universal manifestation with all of its worlds, cosmoses, and the created beings within them are an outer expression of My Supreme Will.

**55.** Servitors of My Will faithfully serve Me, and bear witness to My Will being done upon this earth as it is in the Heaven worlds, in the celestial spheres, in the outer universes, and in the Beyond.

**54.** Without Infinite, divine Will, mankind's existence would be more tentative, transitory, and void of spiritual purpose than it is now. Human will is limited; hence, it

When undivine forces in this world proceed hastily to defeat the souls who dwell in harmony with My Will, notwithstanding the degree of

danger or gravity of the circumstances, they never fear that I shall not respond in time to guard, save, and deliver them.

My Will is Absolute above all others, and It is the highest authority in all worlds; and whether I respond within an instant, or whether I act in response in the next century, My timing is perfect, and My Will shall always prevail.

56. Man must have the intelligence to loose himself from the persuasions of the lower nature; and thence, submit himself wholeheartedly unto the behests of My Will; for attainment of the crown of eternal life is at hand.

To attain this crown, one must offer his heart in faith, trust, and devout surrender unto My Will; inasmuch as created beings cannot overcome the world and gain the crown under their own volition.

When one is not inspired to strive for Realization, one can never know of the profound truths surrounding his soul; neither its infinite life, nor its eternal relationship to Me.

Without Realization, one cannot rise above worldly limitations;

purify his heart and his senses and secure the strength to expurgate unsacred thoughts from his mind.

Without spiritual concordance and compliance with My Will, mankind can never embrace true perfection, beauty, peace, and happiness, nor everlasting bliss.

For one's betterment, remember: abandon not your quest for divine Realization. Meditate upon this in the day and in the night.

Obey these My Words, and know that they ennable and inspire you. Know ye also that: man considers it not difficult to walk in worldly paths; and yet, he is reluctant to walk in a straight and narrow one.

Success shall be attained by those who can circumvent the diverse, iniquitous paths bestrewn with worldly lures, and brave the *mayic* forces upon the spiritual path.

This success ultimately accords unto one the splendor and blessedness of divine life.

57. When you shall become unswerving in resolve, consecrated in devotion, and faithful in *seva* with a will that is undaunted by the vicissitudes of life, you, forthwith

shall have obtained strength of will,

strength of mind, and strength of spirit; notwithstanding the human embodiment's limitations. Moreover, you shall have become empowered to transcend inauspiciousness, worldly attachments, irresoluteness, and a consciousness of 'I and mineness'. whereon the Instruments and visitors of My Will have walked carrying the bright and shining beacon Light of My Eternal truths unto many thousands of souls who yearned, prayed, sacrificed, and travailed throughout many lifetimes for Illumination, Liberation, and for Realization of Me.

58. One's right of will, if in opposition with Mine shall reap untold miseries. By reason of man's obstinacy, it shall not be within the range of his willingness to endeavor for purification of his mind nor the incentive to purge the dross that surrounds his heart. Albeit, it shall be within the valley of a thousand sorrows with tears in supplications unto Me, whereof one shall discover that his surrendered will has become strong like unto the perfect foundation of a temple whereof the columns of faith, trust, true belief, and devotion support an entablature of true reverence and obedience unto My Will.

Therefore, I exhort you to abide with a staunch will. And with unyielding trust and devotion, proceed forthrightly along the path whereon the saints of old and the devout have faithfully trod, and

*Thus concludes the beginning chapter in the fourth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

# DIVINE LAW

## Chapter 2



**H**US saith the Supreme Lord:

2. Bound unto My Laws is man, whether he knows the prescripts of My Laws or not, whether he disregards Them, or whether he abides faithfully by Them, he is subject to gage in crimes of violence, nor inflict harm upon others; nor corrupt the mentality of anyone.

The consequences that befall those that plead ignorance of My Laws are evident within your midst, and

likewise within the proximity of the earthbound souls at the outer circle of the earth, for they sinned against Me, engaged in evil practices and iniquitous deeds, and hence, merited the requisite set forth in My Laws. Likewise upon the souls who

Even if a man has not read, nor heard of My Laws and commandments, he has not the right to en-

Has man forgotten that his flesh can burn like as another's; that his flesh can be rent; that his body can bloodlet, can be smote, and be torn asunder like as another's; and that he can suffer anguish, torment, sorrow, and the agony of pain likewise as others.

Wherefore then have lawless, unscrupulous, decadent souls committed their criminalities, and thence considered that they were above the law. Out of ignorance, they asserted that they were not bound by any Law other than their own?; and yet, when the enforcement of My judgment was waxen strong against them, they forthwith began lamenting and sorrowing over their suffering plight, and beginning for relief from their misery,

forgetful of the days whereupon they brought hardship and sufferings unto others. Such iniquitous

souls should refrain from engagement in vile deeds and cease from making egotistical, self-aggrandizing assertions.

And when brought into the court of *Yamaraj*, at death, if these souls have not made atonement for remission of sin, they need not expect to receive a penalty lesser in equivalency than the degree of their offenses.

3. By My Law, I shall not forget the tyranny of these that strive against My Laws and statutes during acquisition of plunder and the illicit spoils taken therefrom.

I shall not forget the wickedness of the workers of iniquities that feigned truth, morality, decency, and piety.

I shall not forget the heresies of the envious who are incredulous of My Oracles and the Bearer of My truths; for such envious ones shall in due time, receive the purification that they rightfully need.

I shall not forget the sore-vexed amongst My enemies who repudiate, denounce, and vilify My servants and Instruments.

I shall not forget the false prophets who have wrought their deceipts and

machinations upon souls of simplicistic faith.

I shall not forget the false preceptors who adorned the robe of a monastic; and thence desecrated it with demoralizing *vamacharya* rituals conjured up by repressed, sensory desire.

I shall not forget the disbelieving clergymen who preach My Words with neither faith, nor belief in Them.

I shall not forget the liars who falsified the truth insomuch that enmity and dissension disrupted the lives of persons whom they had taken into confidence.

I shall not forget the persecutorial mentalities of those that subjected souls into subserviency through torment, subversion, and intimidation.

I shall not forget the cowards that hid themselves in a thicket thus that they may furtively observe another; and thence lay hold upon him and assail him unawares.

I shall not forget the exploiters of the public by officeholders who engage in extortion, embezzlement, and profiteering.

I shall not forget the unlawful usury charged by dishonest merchants.

I shall not forget the perpetrators who persisted in entering caverns of wicked deeds who have unjustly of sin dragging unwilling souls incriminated another solely to condemn with them.

ceal their greed and guilt.

I shall not forget the profligates who frequent divers dens of iniquity to give themselves unto fornicated revelment, inane frivolities, and manifold, obscene absurdities.

I shall not forget the beguiling speech of those who lead others astray such to the extent that their principles of honesty, goodness, virtuousness, and their moral character have become sullied and debased.

I shall not forget the prevaricators that set down evil calumny against others insomuch that they became excommunicated from the region wherein they dwelt.

I shall not forget the whoremongers that go forth hither and yon craving, pilfering, and searching for abominations of the flesh and senses.

I shall not forget the deceivers that went forth into almshouses under disguise, thus that they might consume provisions in scarce supply and abscond with the pittance sorely needed by the poor.

I shall not forget the cruelty of these

I shall not forget the backsliders who fell into the mire of depravity and sin, and who instigated the downfall of others therein.

I shall not forget the opportunists that ingratiated themselves with others whom they verily loathe, solely for the purpose of arrogating their worldly possessions.

I shall not forget the betrayers who harbored vengeance and cast lots against their own brethren thus that they spend the remainder of their lives in destitution.

I shall not forget the thieves who repleted their coffers with the pilage plundered from the dwellings of others.

I shall not forget these that sit in the inns of publicans, socializing, and engaging in banter at a time when the young whom they brought into this world are being tended to by an incompetent person in whom

knowledge of intelligent and responsible care is minuscule.

I shall not forget the female-spouse who abandons her offspring and leaves its upbringing in the charge of others, suffering it to go forth

motherless in life.

I shall not forget the male-spouse  
who produced young, and yet de-  
nied, deserted, and left them to live  
fatherless in life.

I shall not forget the family mem-  
bers that began to detest the rela-  
tives who received an inheritance  
of worldly wealth when discover-  
ing that they shall not share one far-  
thing of it.

I shall not forget the divisiveness,  
nor the rancor, and gall of false wit-  
nesses.

I shall not forget the prodigal sons  
who denounced their virtuous par-  
ents, and deserted their home caus-  
ing them great distress and agony.  
I shall not forget the crookedness  
of gamblers and fraudulent money-  
changers.

I shall not forget the warmongers  
who provoked governmental lead-  
ers into a conflict that left blood-  
shed and carnage hither and yon  
about the face of the earth.

I shall not forget the false diviners  
in whom the truth is declined, and  
whose false prophesy is reprehend-  
ible.

I shall not forget the ungodly, ne-  
scient ones who had their mortal  
forms altered after they reasoned

within themselves that they should  
become a different gender; one  
whereof I designated not.

4. Verily, I shall remember the  
demoniac mentalities that trans-  
gressed against My Law in the kin-  
dling of My rebuke against them.  
I shall remember the committers of  
iniquitous deeds who falsified truth  
and righteousness, with censureship  
and condemnation.

I shall remember the sore-vexed  
amongst My enemies whose detes-  
tations and abominations are abhor-  
rent unto Me, in the smiting of My  
wrath and chastisement.

I shall remember the deceivers and  
corrupters upon the day of their rec-  
ompense with rack and ruin.

I shall surely remember with  
longsuffering retribution the false  
renunciates who violated the chas-  
tity vow of monastic life to engage  
in congress with another; and sub-  
sequent to that, resume under false

pretext the demeanor of a celibate.  
I shall remember the clerics who  
believe faith and trust Me, unto a pu-  
rification that shall bring forth-  
rightly the denunciation of their  
ministry.

I shall remember the intruders that

created the havoc and enmity that I shall remember the decadent souls set families against themselves. I shall remember the defilers that corrupted the mentality of another, unto an affliction upon their mind that shall bring it into sufferings of long continuance. I shall remember the predators who concealed the exercise of their hand in treachery against another that caused the loss of his earthly wealth and possessions unto pain, deprivation, and misery. I shall remember the avaricious ones who despitefully appropriated wherewithal for themselves, unto an execution of My reproof upon them. I shall remember the dishonest merchants and moneylenders within an abyss of ill-repute and impoverishment. I shall remember these that fordo and incriminate another, unto a redress that shall cast them forthwith into a hostile nether world of sinister entities and spectres. I shall remember the licentious ones who had reasoned within themselves that they must frequent edifices of abominable revelment into a suffering disapprobation that shall prevail heavily against them.

I shall remember the decadent souls that lead others astray into dens of wickedness and sin unto an admonishment of days. I shall remember these who set down slander against others causing them to be despised amongst their brethren, unto days and nights of ill-repute and defamation. I shall remember these who go forth in the night like unto vermin in search of a flesh and sense object, in the kindling of rebuke and imprecation upon them. I shall remember these who deceive and rob the poor, unto a rack of correctitude. I shall remember the lecherous debauchery of these who seduce a soul into the wicked ways of the world, unto an expulsion that shall leave them languishing in the gutters of despair and incurable disease. I shall remember these who sought the downfall of a righteous soul when an inferno of scorn and impunity is opened unto them. I shall remember these who obtained ill gotten lucre, unto a proscribt that shall exact impoverishment and deprivation upon them. I shall remember these who won the favor of one whom they verily

loathed and betrayed them in despite, unto days and nights of deception and betrayal. I shall remember these who despoil, intimidate, and torment another, with relentless anguish and depredation. I shall remember the ones that neglect their young in favor of engagement in worldly diversions and abject merriment, unto a represen-tion that shall bring forth sorrows heavyladen.

I shall remember the ones that deny the child of their congress, when troublesome woes, and afflictions of the mind, heart, and spirit, shall converge upon them. I shall remember these who harbored hatred for their kin who rejected them and granted an inheritance only to other relatives, unto a repudiation of days.

I shall remember the aspersions, misrepresentations, and deceptions of false witnesses with commensurate aspersions, misrepresentations, and reprisals upon them. I shall remember the prodigal, arrogant sons who brought untold hardships and suffering to honorable parents, unto a purification that shall persist until reconciliation and atonement have been made.

I shall remember the mendacities of the corrupted purveyors with the scourge of My judgment against them. I shall remember the warmongers, unto a chastisement of long continuance that shall forthrightly lay them waste.

I shall remember these who belied trust and falsified truth for monetary gain, unto days and nights of opprobrium and excoriation.

I shall remember with an inexorable punishment upon the ones that had their physical forms carved and altered in an effort to satisfy their anomalies that shall never change their internal, physiological structure, neither secure lasting beauty, nor youth.

And when it shall come to pass that all such ones repent and abide in obedience unto My Will, they shall be forgiven and allowed to proceed forth on their spiritual, evolutionary path.

5. Some souls worship Me in the Names of God that the ancients had importuned Me; and there are other souls who call upon Me by a Name that has arisen from their religious

intolerance of another's faith and names predicated upon hatred and belief in Me. resentment, verily I shall tell you Prayers and worship offered sin- that, I shall not recognize them, nei- cerely unto Me, most assuredly, ther accept them, nor your worship reach Me; forasmuch as I am the of Me, until the day has come to Object and the Fulfillment-end of pass when all of your resentment all religious endeavor. And, one that for a different faith and its holy af- has entreated Me with appellations firmations of Me that you despise whereof the ancients have done have been expurgated from your with contempt in his heart for My heart and mind.

holy Names of another faith, shall

find disfavor in My Sight. More- over, the rewards that I have held in store for such a one shall not be granted, nor shall he advance one step nigh unto the goal of Realiza- tion of Me, save insofar as he gives praise of My Names unfamiliar to him.

The souls that undertake to ascribe a name unto Me in a contentious, selfish state of mind, must know that it shall forthrightly be ignored by Me.

And these who are denouncing My primordial, sacred Names that are worshipable and praiseworthy by *Brahma*, the creator, by celestials, seraphic beings, and demigods alike, shall not envisage Me, nor at- tain Me.

Unto those of you who conjure up

6. Now, hear My Words: I, God, am the Author and the Establisher of My Laws and Commandments; and I am the Overlord of their rulings, jurisprudence, and prescripts; and as such, They are absolutely enforced unto the fullest measure- ment of My decree.

Structured upon principles of righ- teousness is My divine Law that is the governing Force in all uni- verses.

My Laws are set forth to bring retribution upon a sinner and redress

to transgressors against Them. In reality, I need not chastise any- one; forasmuch as My immutable Laws are My silent Prosecutor and Unseen Executor of Them.

Accordingly, one that maims oth- ers shall likewise be maimed, or be reborn with deformities.

One that blinds the eyes of others abominations of the flesh and shall reap blindness upon himself senses, who creates unwanted in this lifetime, or he shall be reborn with eyes that cannot see.

One that has mercilessly dismembered the limbs of others, shall in like manner be recompensed on earth, or be reborn devoid of the same members.

One that sets the foot swift to smote others causing them troublesome affliction, shall eventually develop trauma in the precise region of his embodiment, or he shall be reborn with the precise affliction.

One that deafens the ear of another shall be requited with a loss of hearing before death, or shall be reborn with defective hearing.

One that shall debase and abuse the vital force, whether in folly, or whether for lucre, by emitting into the body of an animal is accursed by Me, and therefore, shall be reborn from the womb of an animal.

One that shall brutally disfigure the countenance of others shall likewise become disfigured in this lifetime, or he shall be reborn with the requisite of a distorted, forbidding countenance.

One that cannot quell his greed for

progeny and absconds from it, shall not abscond from abandonment and rejection subsequent to rebirth. If man will not engage in spiritual disciplines for control of the mind and senses, he shall be reborn to suffer debilitation, and impotence of the vital.

One that shall before term, deliberately remove the unborn from the womb, shall undergo sicknesses and untimely death, or shall be reborn with the inability to produce, conceive, or bring forth offspring.

7. One's iniquities shall requite the perpetration of iniquities upon him, and his plea of ignorance of My Laws shall not pardon him.

One's malice toward others shall reap malice upon him.

One's consciousness of 'I and mineness' sprung from the egotism that brings unmitigated sufferings unto others, shall cause one to suffer dire, unmitigated consequences without immunity from the efficacy of My Laws.

One's lewd conduct with others shall bring forth condemnation upon him; and though his cohorts

share the condemnation, it shall not lessen the degree of his retribution. manity, I am not, nor could be, nor ever shall be dead.

One's violence, nefarious schemes, and evil criminalities perpetrated upon others shall recoil with a vengeance upon him. These amongst you who have reasoned that crime, corruption, and vice are prevailing, and that the justice system and law enforcement

One's obsession with the lower nature beclouds the intellect during the pursuit of objects of lust and sense gratification such to the extent that they have failed, are unaware of the ageless verity that My Absolute Law is ever in command wheresoever throughout all universes.

tent that one is incredulous of My Laws. Nonetheless, the execution of My judgment of chastisement shall not be stayed.

Now hear My Words. You greatly err in your reasoning if you believe that I die. I am not born, therefore I, the Self-Existent, Supreme God,

One's incestuous mind and one's cannot die.

bestial practices that inflicted pain and injury upon others, shall likewise be requited with pain and injury upon him; and one's selfish lamentations for relief from agony shall not alter the effectiveness of My Law.

As for My Law: One cannot violate the laws of nature without retribution, inasmuch as, if one fails to tend to daily ablutions and observe rules of health for proper maintenance of the body, he obtains the reproof therewith.

One's misuse of the body through indulgence, surfeiting, lust, and greed, shall take their toll; and one's pleadings, void of humility, for forgiveness from the execution of My Law shall not reverse the verdict of condemnation upon him. Man cannot transgress against My Laws; and thence, go forth in life indemnified from the penalties of My judgment against him. Behold ye yourself: The civil officers and other administrators of justice on the earth cannot emulate

8. And it came to pass that souls on earth have thought: 'God is dead'. Nay, My poor suffering hu-  
mankind can never escape from the efficacy of My Law, nor can earthly penal authorities apprehend and chastise every offender of the law.

Only I, God, alone can chastise every offender of the law. Consider, when these that violate the law have evaded the exertions of earthly authorities and their judiciary through device, affluence, or escapement, these selfsame law-breakers cannot evade Me. They cannot escape the encumbrance, nor the consequences of transgressing against My Laws.

My Seat in Judgment veritably is the highest One. And the certitude that attests to it is this: your world's hospitals and sanitariums are filled with all manner of maimed, blind, diseased, morbid, pathologically-impaired, sick, and afflicted persons. Likewise, throughout the world, there are dwellings wherein persons are helpless, ailing, invalid, and dying.

The furrows of your world are replete with thousands of sore-vexed, aggrieved, psychotic, dispossessed, and weak-minded persons who will not change their destiny before their expiration day. As for the purgatorial regions: they are inhabited by thieves, prevaricators, revolters, adulterers, ravagers, fools, libertines, lechers, wretches, evildoers, profligates, reprobates, conspira-

tors, harlots, fugitives from earthly imprisonment, transgressors, fordoers, corrupters, war-mongers, blasphemers of the righteous, vilifiers of the saintly, and numerous other sinners that enter purgatory every day from this earth.

9. My Law, when executed as chastisement, is a respecter of none, save the souls who have endeavored to abide by My commandments, and have suffered to gain re-mission of sin.

Verily, I shall tell you that every deed, whether just or unjust is known; and accordingly, whatsoever man has thought or done is recorded; therefore, he shall be held accountable for his misdeeds, and rewarded for his good deeds.

Man recognizes not his true self, his *atma*; hence, he recognizes Me not.

Man cannot remember most of his sins; nonetheless, I remember him and all of them.

Albeit, the souls who live by the precepts of My Law, can dwell within the safe confines of It, without fear of the *samsaric* world.

10. These that travail wholeheart-

- edly to live a sacrificial life, labor not in vain.
- These that undertake to develop humility and cultivate devotion for Me, shall one day garner the divine fruits of these virtues.
- The raiment of man's corruptibility must be divested and the incorruptible one adorned through rigorous, spiritual travail.
- The undivine nature in man must undergo reformation. This shall be accomplished when man severs the stranglehold of worldliness and dedicates himself completely unto spiritual life.
- My Laws are ever fulfilled unto the uttermost; and the souls that believe in Me, and are obedient unto My statutes and ordinances shall not be judged against, nor prosecuted in accordance with their tenets.
11. Forasmuch as a malefactor is guilty of wrongdoing, and has received a sentence of imprisonment, this may not suffice; for subsequent to that, if he has not edified his life and made atonement for sins, the remainder of these shall be expiated in an appropriate purgatorial region, or in his forthcoming life-time.
12. The soul who believes that he has requited his debt to society through incarceration may be under presumption.
- The soul who obtained a stay of execution on earth can obversely receive a decree of My judgment upon him before his death day.
- The soul who believes that he has become free from all blame, can irrespective of such, be held blameworthy by Me.
- The soul who reasons that he need answer to no one, inasmuch as the accomplishment of his misdeeds went undetected, and the subversion of authorities' efforts to incriminate him was achieved, shall answer to Me.
- As for the souls who have committed crimes and atrocities against humanity, and who escaped trial and imprisonment in worldly edifices of correction, shall stand trial and undergo chastisement in the purgatorial realms of correction after death.
13. Unto the sinful souls who shall not meet with retribution antecedent to the time of their final departure from the embodiment, know ye for a moral certainty that:

The cloven unto the materialistic ways of the world shall be extracted from them at the time of death. The prideful of ancestry and lineage surrender their false esteem into the hands of death.

The wealthy who are obsessed with their earthly riches, and who will not contribute a portion of their wealth to the needy, shall dwell in an astral world after death, searching desperately for monetary wealth. Know for an unequivocal certainty that of such is nonexistent.

These that reside in a den of thieves wherein each hollow contains plundered goods, shall become victims of theft now or the next lifetime. Vendors of contraband and ill-gotten wares shall be removed swiftly from the streets of your cities at the outset of death, and taken to the astral world whereof engagement in marketing, vending, and enterprise, illegal or otherwise, exists not.

The liars' mouths are sealed from bearing false witness against another during their sojourn into the realm of death.

The treacherous are relieved of their stealthy devices upon the day of death.

The gluttons quit their engorgement, and the partakers of swine clasp the hold upon their voracity when death is brought to pass.

The wicked ones discontinue the commission of sin on the day that death shall overtake them.

Plodders through the mire of iniquity and evil in search of objects of lust and sense gratification abandon their pursuits in the aftermath of death.

Hypocrisy in those of little faith may abound upon the earth; nonetheless, false pretenses cannot survive in the realm of death.

The sworn enemies against My way of righteousness may dwell upon the earth; albeit, they shall be brought down unto ignominious defeat in the wake of death.

14. Delusion is felled the moment one succumbs unto death. Ignorance is dissolved in the face of death.

These who imagine that they live this life and none other, shall one day behold these imaginings vanish before them within the throes of death.

These that believe that the dead body of a loved one shall be resur-

rected; and thence, rehhabited by nances.  
him, shall see this myth shattered And unto such ones who disregard  
when I send their departed one unto My sacred Words set forth in holy  
them to help them enter the corri- scriptures, who take repose with the  
dor of death. wicked, who are a bondslave to lust.  
Disbelieving upon Me and My who have corrupted their mortal  
Words, ceases altogether with the forms through fornicated revelment  
demise of the body. and have contracted all manner of  
Insanity is put to rout before the worldly contamination, know ye for  
respiration of one's last breath. a moral certainty, that you have  
Agnosticism in misguided souls is made an alliance with death and  
forthwith destroyed by the sword you shall abide by it in purgatory.  
of death.

\*

Atheism in the people of your world is utterly obliterated during the approach of death.

*Thus concludes the second chapter of the fourth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

15. All ye mortals must know that My Eyes close not; neither are My Ears obstructed; nor is My Hand constricted thus that It cannot reach out unto you.

I verily behold all and hear all. I am at the heart of all atoms in the Universal manifestation; and only a single, minute cell of My Being maintains all of creation.

Howbeit, by reason of iniquity, I look not with favor upon mankind; and by reason of sin and abomination, multitudes of souls upon this earth disobey Me, and are at variance with My Laws and ordi-

# SACRIFICE

## Chapter 3



**H**US of sacrifice saith the Supreme Lord:

heat, light, and energy that nurture the life, growth, and development of all created beings on earth, by becoming a light-bearer. A light-bearer is one who radiates My divine truths and precepts for spiritual edification wherever he goes. And these who shall see My shining resplendence in you and are encouraged to follow upon My path

2. Forget not that the winged creatures of the air arise early to serve Me, at a time when multitudes of mortals who are given unto ignorance-sleep will not arise to offer devotions unto Me, nor prayers for the new day.

Remember the generosity of the mother earth, from whom the multitudes can receive all manner of

On earth, a fruit-bearing tree will not partake of its own fruit from the grains for the health of the body; branches, nor consume the fallen fruit on the ground.

land and sea animals, and the fowl of the air, down to the smallest centipede receive a sufficient supply. Forget not the rains that cause greeneries, herbage, foliage, trees, cold.

The oceanic waterways, rivers, lakes, and streams will not consume one drop of their waters. Mankind could benefit greatly if it would develop a sacrificial nature by extending charity, kindness, and

plants, pasturage, and flowers to grow and flourish in the meadows, hills, and valleys of your earth, by becoming sacrificial in mind, heart, and spirit.

Consider the sun's radiations of

compassion toward others without regard for oneself. The righteous souls who endured hardships and suffered for the sake of others; the sinless souls who have undergone mortification for divine intervention in someone's life; and the ascetics who have engaged in tapasya for diminishing the severity of the karma consequences of another's sins, have done so as a offering in service unto Me.

Man obtains from the earth his food, his shelter, and the excavation of minerals and ores for perpetuation of his livelihood. When man has learned to recognize the importance of sacrifice, earthlife shall proceed forthwith invigorated by a new ray of hope, peace, and blessedness.

3. Become sacrificial, selfless, forbearing, and patient. 4. All created beings should engage in regulative prayers, *sadhana*, devotional chanting of My Names

Hasten not away from a cross of sacrifice brought to bear, for it is a cause whereby one can contribute to the welfare of the world, and to peace and goodwill.

Hasten not away from a cross of sacrifice brought to bear, for it is a cause whereby one can contribute to the welfare of the world, and to peace and goodwill.

Sacrifice is an opportunity for one who abides in steadfast faith in Me to ascertain whether one shall stand by the conviction of his faith, or weight of despair and deny Me. Sacrifice removes impurities from the mind. Sacrifice ennobles the heart and accords the blessings of My Mercy.

The absence of worship and veneration for Me is a mortal mind entangled in diverse misconceptions. When I am extolled in *mantras*, hymns, and supplications of praise, I take My Seat therein I spake thus unto Narada Muni saying: "नाहम् वसामी वैकुन्ठे पागीनाम हृदये न च, मद भक्ता यत्र गायन्ति तव तिष्ठामि नारद !"

[O' sage Narada, think not that I reside only in the Heaven world, nor in the judgment of affliction upon devout hearts of yogis; for wherever My praises are sang, I am there.] And

it matters not whether the multitudes shall gather together in My Name or only the devout few, inasmuch as I verily am always present. Demigods in the universe have occupied their exalted positions therein through respect and reverence for Me.

The Creator in this universe has offered prayers daily unto Me for billions and trillions of years in humility and respect.

This universe would have long since been obliterated and cast into the repository of extinct worlds and burnt out universes, had not it been for the reverential praise, the supplications, the offerings of thanksgiving, the longsuffering *tapasya*, selfless sacrifices, and the worship offered unto Me by faithful, devoted, dedicated souls on earth.

5. Sacrifice enables one to become pure in heart, mind, and spirit.

Sacrifice removes impediments in the way of one's strivings for attainment of Salvation.

The purpose of sacrifice is not founded upon a premise of austerities purposed to maim the embodiment; neither is sacrifice intended

to confuse the mind, nor confound the senses. Edification with selfless suffering for the ultimate, spiritual good serves a purpose for sacrifice. Sacrifice is *seva* to humanity when it addresses its moral and spiritual needs, and contributes to peace and unity.

Sacrifice improves one's disciplinary endeavors; it promotes unselfishness, forgiveness, deferential respect, and universal brotherhood.

The one who sacrifices has strong remembrance of Me, the Source of life, health, and strength; for I inspire the attainment of wisdom, enlightenment, and bliss.

The one who sacrifices with obeisance, homage, and thankfulness unto Me knows that I am the Original Creator, Restorer, and the Maintainer of one's life, and all other created life in all universes.

Verily, the soul who sacrifices has discovered the secret of peace and tranquility whereunto desires are quelled, and evil tendencies, anger, and envy are burnt in the fire of sacrifice.

The soul who selflessly sacrifices for My sake and for the sake of humanity, verily shall attain the blessed state of immortality.

6. Sacrifice is for the stout of My Grace wherefrom sanctitude, heart and spirit; not for the souls and peace abound, and whereunto who succumb unto weakness and one can enter the calm, transcen-fear at the slightest onset of dis- dent lake of bliss.  
tress and woe.

Therefore, be ye fearless and ready to sacrifice comfort and wealth in exchange for achievement of peace and spiritual understanding.

7. Bear joyfully the tests of sacrifice for the crowning, boundless glory of heavenly life.

Let not your spirit become heavy-laden with worldly cares during the time of sacrifice, nor allow the mind and senses to obstruct your efforts to give riddance to unspiritual traits.

Endure with sacrifice; rejoice in it; for My mercy shall be upon you bestowing peace and concord.

Inscribed in the holy *Vedas* are My directives specifying the way whereof peace is achieved through sacrifice.

Strive onward with the banner of sacrifice in your hand, and the cross of redemption nigh unto your heart. Sacrifice verily shall ransom souls from the wickedness-fold, bestow

virtuousness upon them, and uplift their spirit high unto the portals of

8. The sacrifice undergone by the righteous souls is exalted sacrifice; inasmuch as it is perfected, voluntary suffering. Such souls as these have attained a measurement of My Perfection; and they stand ready to forthrightly sacrifice of themselves for peace on earth, harmony, and for universal goodwill amongst all people.

Selfless, voluntary suffering creates a greater concern and appreciation for the welfare of others. Moreover, the sacrificer recognizes not his own sufferings during the time of sacrifice.

The sacrifices performed by such selfless souls are a devotional offering unto Me; albeit, a selfish offering of sacrifice for one's sake alone is a futile, meritless endeavor with neither virtue, purity, nor honor therein.

Furthermore, selfish sacrifice is unrighteous, and unacceptable in My Sight.

The sacrifices offered by those who are My servitors and Instruments

are truly the holiest of devotional offerings.

The *tapasya* of My devotees is like unto a sacrosanct offering of frankincense, myrrh, *panchamrita* together with libations poured into a blazing *havan* of sacrifice.

These, My devotees, shall suffer willingly for the well-being and upliftment of others; nay, lay down their very lives for the spiritual betterment and edification of others.

9. The sacred judgment inclusive of an ordeal of longsuffering auspices performed by the righteous

have arisen from My decree; for

they cannot suffer for themselves.

Persecutors have scorned and oppressed them by reason of their devotion and reverence to Me. Nonetheless, these persecutors in due time, shall be put to rout in the kindling of persecution and oppression upon them.

The devout will sacrifice and undergo severe tests and trials of sufferings without fear and dread in their hearts. This achieves good merit; and yet, they are hesitant to speak of such.

There are multitudes of undevout souls on this earth who will not sac-

rifice one vestige of egotism. Such souls as these shall never fully prosper. Albeit, devoted souls who sacrifice their all upon the altar of righteousness are endowed with divine opulences.

The souls that enter the funerary pyre of *tapasya* for My Names' sake, are witnessed by fire, and tested in fire like unto gold in a crucible. And when all dross is burnt, and the false ego has succumbed unto its death, these souls arise with

an Illumination upon their countenance that is reflective of a radiant, noonday sun.

10. Selfless sacrifice attunes the heart and soul to Me like unto a finely-tuned stringed instrument that resonates in true concordance with My Will.

Devout souls who sacrifice void of ostentation, who have sincere faith in Me, and who are not apprehensive of abnegation of the mortal self, verily shall never know failure, nor defeat on the spiritual path.

Sacrifice can release one from the stronghold of sin and worldliness. Sacrifice removes appreciation for the vagaries of the world, and diverts the mind from unsacred

thoughts and mundane concerns. Sacrifice without obedience and adherence unto My Will is ritual. True sacrifice proceeds without compromise, without selfish interest, and without consideration of approbation from others. False sacrifice is false pretence.

The spirit of sacrifice is born in the heart; not the mind.

Sacrifice betakes the soul unto the placid shores of My Land of divine Salvation, safely away from the virulent ocean of sin and abomination wherein the ungodly are immersed.

In My plan for the evolution of mankind, sacrifice is delineated. Since the beginning of the creation of the world, I decreed that devotion for Me together with specific requirements of sacrifice shall be a prerequisite to Realization of Me and to attainment of everlasting Life.

Thereupon, accorded unto all created beings who shall annihilate egotism, who shall sacrifice unselfishly, and cultivate steadfast

devotion for Me, are My Infinite blessings of divine Realization and the grand award of everlasting life thereof.

11. Those who sacrificed and suffered for the ransomed souls that had wandered into a wilderness of sin, shall attain Infinite wealth, peace, and prosperity.

Whensoever it is brought to pass that My servitors are besieged by the wicked who spitefully ridicule them, they are not swayed from the continuation of their sacrifice, nor will they utter disparaging words, nor seek vengeance. Instead, they acknowledge Me, and they affirm and reaffirm their faith and trust in Me, as well as their devotion for Me.

12. The sacrifices made by the rishis, saints, and sages are like unto lamps of wisdom that can illumine the hearts of the multitudes and shed light upon humanity's path unto Salvation and Liberation.

The sacrifices offered by the faithful are like unto divine unguents that can purify one from sin, egotism, and avarice, and heal remorse and enmity in the hearts of fallen souls.

The dedicated souls who sacrifice, selflessly receive the keys of sacred knowledge that open the doors to true wisdom and understanding.

The sacrifices of the virtuous are worldly time nor wealth for the like unto an offering of beautiful, benefit and welfare of mankind; for forest flowers that render a sweet such souls as these shall go forth fragrance until their very last unto a time of scarcity born from breath.

The pure in heart who sacrifice are endowed with light like unto an effulgent sun of My celestial Radiance. Likewise, this Radiance is immanent within the soul and It inspires others to seek the reality and the Source of that Radiance within them.

Woe unto these that will not set one foot onto the path of devotion for Me; for they are floundering under the influence of the *mayic* delusion.

The sacrifices rendered by souls who are humble in heart and spirit are greater than the lavish beneficence of a king, for they will give their last farthing.

Woe unto these that shall not cast fornication, malice, wickedness, and iniquity into the sacrificial pyre whereunto sins are reduced to ash;

The sacrifices presided over by the devoted few are like unto a *yajna* of sacred libations, and the meticulously prepared *prasadam* offered unto Me for the spiritual awareness, perception, advancement, and the evolution of souls.

Woe unto such souls as these have descended to the lowest rung of human society.

My servitors and Instrument's sacrifices are like unto an array of lotus blooms that aromatically waft their fragrance in holy, oblationary worship toward Me.

Woe unto the souls who are deficient in patience, kindness, and humility, and who are imbued with inhuman depravities and vindictiveness.

Woe unto these who are wroth and avaricious when considering the prosperity of others, and who disdain the way of righteousness.

Woe unto these who remain judgmental and malevolent, for they will not strive for the deliverance that would enable them to expunge sensory desires, false pride, and self-delusions.

13. Woe unto these that will not sacrifice a pennyworth of their

Verily, all such souls as these shall not perchance even in a dream en-

ter My eternal worlds of everlasting peace and bliss. Without a sacrificial mentality and the discontinuation of unsacred desires and unspiritual deeds, one cannot escape their detrimental effects and sinful consequences until the worldly life has been forsaken and one is resigned unto a spiritual way of life.

come steadfast in faith and trust; for your *atma*, your soul infinitely knows beyond all doubt that sacrifice uplifts the spirit, and enhances consciousness-awareness.

Throughout the duration of selfless sacrifices, the soul ever dwells in peace, tranquility, and solace, and is never affected by the degree nor the severity of the sacrifice.

Also, by becoming sacrificial in

14. Not many persons here on earth are willing to sacrifice for the sake of others; yet the souls that have done thus, are the possessors of divine opulences, great courage, and spiritual fortitude.

Ultimately, all the souls who develop a sacrificial mind and heart, and cultivate devotion for Me shall attain the eternality of divine Liberation and Realization.

mind, heart, and spirit, one can soar toward the threshold of My truth, wisdom, and bliss.

**MEDITATION**

16. Seek Me, the Supreme Lord God, with a sincere heart in silent moments of meditation.

Bring the mind unto peace and quietude by way of daily meditating upon Me.

15. Inasmuch as wickedness, enmity, false pride, and conceit can pervade the mind, one should purify his life through sacrifice. Sacrifice purges the mind of a host of ills lodged within it. Sacrifice can release one from a malicious, vindictive mentality and accord peace and blessedness. I exhort you to sacrifice and be-

Set to rout ignorance-sloth from the mind; open the inner eye unto My resplendent glory. And remember that on the day that the meditative 'eye' —the eye of the soul is concentrated wholly upon Me, one can envision the wondrousness of My Infinite Splendor that shall fill one's entire being with celestial, heavenly, Supreme Light.

When the mind's rays are turned inward toward the soul, it can perceive of Me, visualize Me, and be blest to receive My guidance and upon Me; and recount My excellencies, My glories, and *lilas*. be obtained through regulative meditation upon Me. Man's impurities and his earthly desires fall away and fade into the direction. Therefore, meditate daily ignorance whence they came as he becomes spiritually illumined through meditation.

17. The peace that man seeks begins with contemplation upon Me. It is divine peace; its origin is in Me. Obversely, man-made peace subsequent to warfare is transitory, imitation, and short-lived. Modern civilization with its technological and scientific advancements shall never erase the threat of war; and hence, shall never insure peace.

The long sought after peace shall not be found beyond the realm of communion with Me. Meditation delineates the way whereof one achieves this communion.

Man's perverted understanding of happiness augmented by false hopes, worldly desires, and empty dreams creates confusion.

Mankind's self-aggrandizing mentality and its involvement with sense gratification shall never grant peace of mind. Inner peace and understanding can

One's struggle with the undivine forces in life shall *not* end in defeat when one receives and abides by the directives that I send forth during the time of meditation. If mankind would give riddance to unrighteous ways and evil deeds, and undertake meditation upon Me, it shall be granted remission from the consequences of sin, and vouchsafed My guidance onto the pathway of everlasting peace.

18. These that meditate upon Me each day, shall reap a plentiful harvest of spiritual strength, consciousness-awareness, and Infinite light. Accordingly, these that will not meditate are like unto the slothful that sow not; nor reap they the yield from a spiritual harvest.

The devout souls in whom contemplation upon Me prevails above all else, shall garner the sheaves of ripened grains, legumes, and other edibles, together with the fruits of

life, the culmination-day of human fulfillment whereof eternal peace, fellowship, and divine love abound; and fear of death and destruction is nonexistent.

When one is hesitant to value the holy privilege of meditation upon Me, the spirit, heart, and mind suffer from deprivation of My sacred peace, guidance, and directives; and hence, man's spirit becomes

21. Enter the meditation-garden of your heart in the early morning.

*Brahmamuhurat* hour, for it is a time of divine perception and revelation.

It is a time of great learning and profound understanding.

It is the time when I impart My wisdom unto your heart, speak directly to your mind and soul, and

impart My precepts and codes of *dharma* unto you. Moreover, in this proximity, I unfold the glories of My Majesty, Pre-eminence, and Greatness to you.

And in the silence of meditation,

My mercy can descend bringing forth unto your being, a spiritual

perception and an awareness in a manner whereof worldly preceptors never could, even if they were the most erudite of *jnanis* and pun-

disits amongst the entire populace on earth.

Much of mankind's misery has come to pass by reason of its lack of spiritual knowledge.

troubled, unfulfilled, and discontented in life.

The rosary-*mala* is revolved in the hand of devout souls during recitation of affirmations, prayers, *japa*,

and *mantram* in worship and praise of Me. By virtue of these,

the concentration necessary to prepare the mind for the meditative state can be achieved.

During the meditation, I accord the sincere meditator, spiritual light, knowledge, Infinite wisdom, and solace in accordance with the extent of his humility and state of evolution.

And in the silence of meditation,

My Light shineth upon all souls; and It is bestowed abundantly upon these who endeavor in

all earnestness with faith and devotion to receive It.

My Light dispels the clouds of

doubt and envy. My Light renews, invigorates, and elevates the spirit eradicating re-

morse and hopelessness. Within the power of My Light, the weak become strong, the weary receive rest, the sore-burdened take respite from their labor, the destitute find refuge, and the afflicted are made whole.

My Light is a Light of everlasting Infinite wisdom, truth, and pure-Consciousness Splendor.

The souls that are blessed to envision the absolute Reality of My Light verily know that It transcends human description.

My Light inspires souls to rebuild their faith and renew trust in Me. My Light encourages those who are bound in fetters of sin to sever them asunder, and hasten swift unto the sanctity of My refuge of divine assurance and glory.

23. Unbeknownst to most earth-beings and denizens in the seraphic worlds is the timeless verity that I am looking through all eyes that see.

Not one human being, neither living entity, nor demigod can see without My Sight, nor My sanction. In accordance therewith, all created beings that see, have been endowed with the gift of sight.

When I detach the mind from the senses during one's sleep, or when one rests in a subconscious state, a person under his own volition, cannot exercise right of free will to see.

During the waking state, one may view the world as he chooses to; albeit, he cannot control, nor change what shall be seen in the dream, nor in the astral, and etheric worlds, save insofar as I deem it thus.

And when I cause one to return unto the waking state, one often times knows not where he is, nor the duration of sleep, nor entirely the meaning of what was dreamt. Wherfore say I thus? Purely for the reason that the people of this world should acknowledge Me as the Seer of all. They should understand that I verily am the Sight in

all beings. Moreover, let it be known here and now, that I am the ancient, eternal One who needs neither light, nor eye to see all souls in the pure Light of My Supreme, eternal Resplendence.

24. My Supreme Light permeates the hearts and minds of the devotees who are surrendered in obedience unto the behests of My Will.

These souls eventually visualize My Light extends its rays of trans-  
the resplendence of their own di- quility and peace as it illuminates the  
vine *atma*, the soul; and hence, can pathway of pilgrims journeying  
bask daily in the radiant sunlight unto My pure lands of eternal Lib-  
of true knowledge and sacred eration.

dom of the Self.

My Supreme Light is the all-per-  
vasive Resplendence that accords  
the perception whereby one recog-  
nizes the qualitative alikeness of  
his soul with all other souls.

Only I can reveal the Light that ex-  
ists within the soul. And the ones  
who perchance would see this Light,  
must know for a certainty that only  
I have granted this privilege unto  
them, and that I am the Origin, the  
Inspirer, and the Bearer of It.

**25. The illumination from My**  
Light can release one from the ma-  
terial entrapments of the world, and  
elevate the soul up to the summit  
of spiritual attainment.

The Illumination of My Light upon  
souls grants them the privilege to  
hear sacred, primordial sounds that  
elevate the spirit in etheric strains  
of joy unto exalted realms of In-  
finity wherein souls may listen to  
their heart's content to celestial  
psalms sang by the heavenly choirs.

**26. Divine Light is invisible to**  
crores of people. Albeit, those that  
have spiritual sight can behold this  
glorious Light, and attest to Its  
myriad dimensions, colors, forms;  
celestial vistas, and transcendent  
luminance.

**27. My human, spiritual light is**  
mankind. Whereas My Light is  
never apart from Me; mankind can  
never be apart from Me.

My Light is the very soul of you. It  
knows not darkness, nor diminution.  
My Light can never be overshad-  
owed, nor approached by death.  
When it was brought to pass in the  
ancient days that you, humanity,  
had seen a vestige of the self-illu-  
mination within you, you recog-  
nized it not. You understood it not.

Thus, in your consternation, you  
erroneously believed it to be a dis-  
tortion of your imagination.  
Nonetheless, what betokened doom  
unto these whom I had vouchsafed  
a glimpse of My eternal Light, was  
their regression into ignorance af-

ter they had entreated Me to understand the glory of My Light. unto weeds that are worthless, thus stand the glory of My Light. have become their lives.

Subsequent to the disclosure, they

denied it and ultimately Me, Myself, the Source from Whom all light emanates. 28. My redeeming Light of

In the forthcoming days, their ignorance began to decline into envy and hatred for the servitors and Instruments of My Light. And after having denounced the way of righteousness to embrace the ways of the world for its earthly rewards, these ignorant souls fell into an abyss of sin and abomination. *Turja*, did not I cast down the doctrinal beliefs in these thankless, decadent mentalities.

And notwithstanding that, these sinful, abject souls devised their own false doctrine, gathered unsacred relics, and installed them for worship in places that had been My holy temples.

Such souls as these whom I had shed My Light upon were once like unto fragrant blossoms growing daily in spiritual strength and beauty; howbeit, today their strength has declined into weakness; their spiritual beauty is withered and faded, and their fragrance rendered unto malodor. And like

mercy shall dawn in souls and prompt them to courageously sub-

due, vanquish, and triumph victoriously over ignorance, wickedness, and hatred. All of the spiritual victors shall one day achieve enlightenment, Liberation, and the ultimate, final Realization.

In the ancient past, souls in the multitudes perceived of and acknowledged the greatness of My Light.

Today, they are not aware of this Light; for they have forgotten that It abides within them. And they

cannot recall to mind the sacred, primordial truths appertaining to It. Many souls on earth have even forgotten that they were endowed with Light, and were encouraged to dwell in its fullness prior to their rebirth.

29. Yearn for holy communion with Me; inasmuch as your soul is ever in communion with Me.

This soul of you, your immortal *atma*, is a divine radiation of Me, wherefrom awareness, consciousness, and being are made possible.

This is the Radiance whereby man can hear, think, and see. Entreat Me to disclose unto you the way whereof this inner light, this radiation of My Being may be revealed unto you. Not one person is void of My consciousness-light within him, be he a pauper, king, charlatan, thief, sinner, or a fool. And despite the den of wickedness that one might revel in, and the extent of the detrimental consequences thereto, his light of divinity remains within him, life after life, death after death. By virtue of this truth, one's light within him *is My Light.*

whereof one can better understand the dualities that comprise every aspect of the material world. From such understanding, one begins to radiate, like unto a mind-vessel of translucent light, righteousness, wisdom, and peace wheresoever one goes.

*My Light ever shineth forth to embolden the heart of one who fervently believes upon Me, and to build noble strength of character in him. My Light shineth forth to guide the ransomed and the contrite soul away from the wickedness-fold. My Light shineth forth to sanctify the mind and purify the heart of one who obeys the Voice of My commandments.*

30. *My Light shineth forth to brighten the pathway of those whose hearts are dedicated in surrender unto Me, and bringeth peace unto these who travail diligently in humility to attain Salvation. And unto the souls who realize Me, I shall decree that you directly serve Me. And, I shall empower you to administer *seva* unto humanity by way of the divine directives and guidance that I impart.*

*My Light shineth forth to delineate unto one the truths appertaining to all life in existence, and the way*

*My Light shineth forth to mandments. My Light shineth forth upon the adherer unto My Word; for he verily shall obtain spiritual merit and Infinite knowledge.*

*My Light shineth forth to rent the shackles of iniquity asunder and quicken one in the spirit toward the land of My truth and Salvation.*

*My Light shineth forth to turn night into day, and rain into sunshine in the lives of those who have suppliantly entreated Me for deliverance from sense enslavement.*

*My Light shineth forth to clearly define the path whereon one may*

gain true knowledge of Me. For of such shall extricate one from the miry clay of worldly ignorance. My Light shineth forth to shower My blessings upon those who develop pure adoration and steadfast devotion for Me.

My Light can never be converged upon by another light, nor diminished by storm clouds; nor eclipsed by the proximity of any planetary body wheresoever in the universes. My Light can never be deflected, neither dissolved, nor obscured in

31. For as many manifold layers of shadows there likewise are manifold layers of light. The denser and subtler the layers of shadows become; the denser and subtler the layers of light become. My Light ever be obliterated, for It endures forevermore in power, splendor, and pristine holiness.

32. My Light is eternal and sacred, Transcendent and Absolute.

When one is asleep to My Light, My Light is replenishing, uplifting, he exists within in the shadow of illuminating Radiance.

nescience; albeit, when one is awake in My Light, he verily can dwell in the effulgence of knowledge, and become a sharer of the qualities of the All.

edge and prosper by virtue of the power and magnitude of It. My Light is Incorruplicable, Unlim-

My Light is at the apex of Ever-lastingness My Light pervades the length, breadth, and the width of creation. My eternal Light is the ited, Undying, and Omnipotent. My Light is the spiritual healing for all nations by virtue of Its all-pervasive, Infinite power.

**33. My Light is Supreme above all**

light in the universes that is equal to My Light is Supreme above nor superior to My Light. Whether all forms of earthly, astral, and earthly, empirical, or atmospheric, etheric light.

My Light outshines them all, and Worldly lights are only waning  
Its brilliance is greater and brighter candlewick lights when juxtaposed  
than the effulgence of a billion to My celestial Resplendence.

My Light creates an aura above the suns.

head of enlightened, saintly souls. soul has never wavered, nor ever waned, nor died.

34. From *Surya*, the being that resides in the sun, this universe and the living beings within it receive light, heat, and rays of energy for growth and sustenance. Forasmuch as the light of your soul is a reflection of My Everlasting Light that never falters, nor wanes; nor ever fails; know ye for an absolute certainty that It can never die.

From My Light, similarly, descends the life-sustaining rays of My wisdom that nurture and foster you in the ways of holiness and righteousness.

My Light inclines your thoughts to dwell upon Me, the Supreme Consciousness-Light of all lights.

35. My Light shineth upon the valleys, mountains, forests, table-lands, oceans, streams, and rivers on earth.

My Universal Light verily cannot be seen by the souls who shall be found unworthy to stand in Its heavenly, transcendent perfection.

My Light is an Infinite radiation that brings into existence the causal, etheric, and astral bodies within one.

When it was brought to pass that I radiated My divine, inner lumenance,—your *atma*, from that day forward, the light of your soul has never become dim; the light of your

36. My Light can enkindle the lamp of *prema* in the hearts of the people of this world, and disperse the clouds of fear, resentment, malice, vice, and greed that obstruct spiritual insight.

My Light casts out selfish desires, arrogance, faulty reasoning, and conceit; and It destroys multitudinous other impurities of the heart, mind, and spirit.

37. The nature of the world and its materialistic existence are corruptible and undivine.

Ultimately, such a world shall perish. Nevertheless, My Way, My Light, and My Existence are Supreme and Imperishable.

In the beginning of creation, I decreed that in the appointed time, the universes shall undergo change and inevitable death; albeit, My Light, at the center and foundation of all

worlds and universes, is Increase and void of a material nature, Thus, It shall never undergo transformation, nor modification.

38. When I survey the interior and the perimeters of your world and the universe, I behold change, decay, debris, inferior energy, destruction, and death. Albeit, when I view the length and breadth of My Eternal Worlds, and those in the vast Beyond, I behold the changeless, everlasting Perfection of My Superior Power and Light.

Mankind should dwell in the light of My truth and Salvation, and not seek fulfillment of worldly desires, lest they betake you forthwith into sin and temptation. Moreover, souls should divert their mind from vice, evil, and the trivialities of the world, and endeavor to abide in the Light of My intelligence and wisdom. When this has been accomplished with devotion, souls shall realize that their pathway to divine life has led from the dismal night of death in this world unto the glorious dawn of Immortality in My Eternal, Supreme Worlds.

39. My timeless Light shall make

radiant the countenances of those in whom reverence and devotion for Me are true and immutable.

My All-compassionate Light can remove all tears of sorrow, and bring gladness unto the heart.

My guiding Light shall encourage the young souls of little faith to proceed newly-embarked upon the path to spiritual Realization with great hope and courage.

My transcendent Light encourages souls to call upon Me from within the sacred chambers of their hearts for deliverance.

My eternal Light vanquishes wickedness, enmity, ostentation, and egotism, and establishes in their stead, *satya, shanti, dharma*, and *prema*.

40. Like unto a wellspring of pure crystalline waters, thus is My Light billowing with rays of blessedness, peace, and bliss.

Like unto the balm of Gilead, My Light grants health and strength unto all who trust and believe in Me; and It heals the wounded hearts and revives the spirit of the souls who entreat for relief from suffering.

Like unto a fruit-bearing tree, thus is My Light that shall accord unto

devoted souls, the sacred fruits of Liberation and Realization. Like unto the clarion call of My Voice resounding within the sanctuary of the human heart, thus is My Light awakening souls unto a new day of spiritual awareness, sanctification and regeneration of their lives.

Like unto a mighty fortress wherein the weary and the oppressed are sheltered, thus is My Light that is a haven of divine strength, compassion, and peace.

Like unto vapors from consecrated oblations of *ghee*, grains, camphor, frankincense, and myrrh, thus is My Light that endows one with divine fragrance and the virtue of sacrosanctity.

Like unto the silver radiations of the moon, thus is My Light that shall send forth rays of My Mercy to purify one from the consequences of sin and iniquity.

Like unto a crucible of flames, thus is My Light enhancing the fire of dedication for expansion of the fervor of one's surrender and devotion unto Me.

Like unto summer's gentle breeze, thus is My Light descending softly upon the devout, and reflecting My

radiance purely therefrom. Like unto the wind whereof mankind cannot control its going forth, nor its returning unto its Source, thus is My Light whereunto the worldly mind can never control, nor ever comprehend Its Controller nor Origin.

Like unto the calm flow of the spring tides, thus is My Light flowing softly toward mankind each day heralding good tidings of peace and goodwill unto humanity, together with blessings unto the faithful who immerse themselves daily in Its healing streams.

Like unto a towerhouse of absolute power wherein neither thief, nor corrupter, nor demoniac mentality, neither evildoer, nor prevaricator, nor malefactor shall enter, thus is My Light,—preponderate in power and might, and towering high above all principalities of sin and wickedness.

Like unto the arms of the sea that reach unto the teeming main, thus is My Light cascading forth unto the Everlasting, abounding Main of divine Life encompassing all created beings within Its reach.

Like unto the centrifugal and the centripetal forces of the sun that

move planetary bodies away from *the fourth book of "Endless Wisdom"* and toward its center, thus is My *dom.*"

Light that keeps these who are worldly at a distance away from Its Effulgence, and simultaneously drawing nigh unto It, these who are unworldly and devoted unto Me. Like unto telegraphy, thus is My Light that inscribes upon the scroll of reality and the breastplate of time, My Words, My Behests, and My Directives.

Like unto distant, visual transmissions, thus is My Light that illustrates before the spiritual eye, the precise visualizations that I send forth.

Like unto the electricities and magnetic energies, thus is My Invisible Light that generates the power that supports and maintains the life of all created beings and entities in all worlds and universes.

Like unto thermal, atomic, molecular energy, thus is My inexorable Light, if concentrated upon the cosmoses, the entire Universal manifestation would forthrightly be brought down unto complete destruction.

\*

*Thus concludes the third chapter of*

# HUMAN LOVE

## Chapter 4



*f carnal knowledge, thus saith the Supreme Lord:*

2. Ye mortals speak of this as love? Here on earth I behold: languishing affectations made deep-engraven by jealousy, unfaithfulness, and cruelty, together with reigned admiration; falsified trust, hidden deceipts; and ingratiation of another belied by hypocrisy and disguised by flowered speech.

I behold courtiers rendering themselves into the hands of others for monetary gain; and the courtesan's unsufferance, lavish immorality, and licentious deeds done purely for obtainment of lucre.

I behold espousals forthrightly going toward a grievous end subsequent to a pronouncement of love and honor that concealed their subconscious false pledges.

I have observed long-standing espoused relationships brought to an end through distrust, disbelief, and suspicion.

Everyday, I envisage envy, malice, avariciousness, and rancor deteriorating true deference that one spouse formally had for the other. And likewise, I see a host of mortals commingling together thus to indulge in objects of the senses; and others surfeiting themselves by reason of paltry acquisition, forbidding oddity, evil propensities, and a predilection for lewd conduct and obscene behavior.

3. Notwithstanding that the completion of a sense act is, unto the multitudes, the favored enjoyment above other ones, it is a great misrepresentation of true love.

Sense knowledge in many mortals courts anomaly and violence; and is thereof bereft of love.

United embodiment to embodiment, envisioning sense love with someone else; understanding neither the meaning of love, nor fidelity; engaging thus solely for the purpose of sense gratification, is

the ignorance that debased the concept of love and rendered it into debasement and lasciviousness.

And to a greater extent, I view the multitudes engaged in all manner of inhuman, abusive treatment of others, forced entry, surfeiting, anomalies, perverseness, adultery, satanic rituals, fornication, paltry infidelity, riotous abandon, seduction, incest, masochistic ritual, fordoing, cruelty, wretchedness, evil courses, wickedness, sinister violation, animality, ravishment, puerile escapades, foolish obscenities, and multitudinous other vulgar stupidities.

None of these ever was, and none of such shall ever be love.

4. "Turja, there is a province wherein dwelt a man in whom true love for his mate existed not. By reason of such, he became unfa-

ful and averse to honoring the commitment of espousal. Were it not for the monetary benefits of it, he swore that he would have left his mate, never to return to her.

During the night, he would secretly depart from his dwelling to seek sense gratification in another.

Though he disapproved of the constraints of avouchment believing that it infringed upon his independence, he would not terminate the marriage in view of his reputation and his extravagant way of life; and others, yet, he often frequented numerous clandestine edifices of ill-repute risking the loss of his home, wealth, ornamentation, shameless writhing, respect, and reputation.

Not unbeknownst to his mate, were his unfaithfulness and his illicit involvement with a public woman. One day, he told her to adorn a garment and paraphernalia similar to his wife. He reasoned that he could venture out during the day with the disguised one, and not be noticed; however, to his utter chagrin, it was the spouse herself who found him with the impersonator, and forth-

with publicly exposed his infidelity and deceit. Of consequence, and not by predilection, he became a pauper."

Mark ye well: all of the hypocritical, untrustworthy spouses in this world should quit their subterfuge and infidelity before such vile deceipts are recompensed upon you.

5. All disloyal spouses who are false declarers of love for one an-

other should purge from their minds all manner of stealth, fornication, and crookedness that cause troublesome sorrows and woes. All the unprincipled and corrupted spouses, for a certainty, need not presume that their immorality, dishonesty, defilement of the senses, addiction to the flesh, nor their abominable ways shall continue long before retributions meted out against such souls are brought to pass.

Falsification of the values of home and the disloyalty of a spouse thereof diminish both the high regard and the mutual respect essential to the integrity of an espousal. Beguiling words, lies, and false promises uttered by an adulterous spouse thus to conceal his wickedness shall recoil upon him; and his exaggerated displays of trustworthiness and affected admiration exhibited shall not go forth long before the victim of betrayal is desicated and the espousal destroyed.

6. Lying down slumbering and ingratiating oneself with another under a pretext of love is an affection characteristic of the lower nature in man.

Exceeding the bounds of morality, fidelity, and self-control are thousands of persons who enter espousals belying love toward one another.

What profiteth these who befriend with specious intimations that are motivated by selfish interests?

What good shall betide a union that is assailed by its internal disgust, suspicion, deterioration, envy, and distrust?

For what reason should one profess love for another when only egocen-

The ancient account of Adam and Eve in one of My earlier revelations depicted the conflict between divine and human love.

For now and for the forthcoming generations: It came to pass when passion arose through contact with the senses, and through forgetfulness of one's spiritual nature, man's perverted concept of love hindered and misconstrued the development of divine love.

Such passion resulted in the fall of mankind into the sin that has condemned womankind to yield the fruit of the womb in travail, and caused man to subsist by exertion, and by the yield from the dust of

the earth until his time has come to thereupon; although, not like unto pass when he must return unto it. billions of particles of dust and debris that increase rapidly in waste-

7. Mothers of the living, and fathers of the dying generations: Give riddance to the abominations of the flesh and senses that drove you out of the garden of Eden.

Cast out the evil propensities that deprive you of the truths that bespeak of the glories of divine love. Ponder upon the vagaries of earthly love, and the transitory nature of worldly, human relationships. Believe not that human love could ever reach the transcendental heights of divine love.

Change the course of the ill winds of a decadent life that spreads sin, iniquity, and disease about the face of the earth.

Mothers of the living, and fathers of the dying generations:

Abandon your attachment to sense indulgence; relinquish unconstrained, lewd, and depraved conduct; and cast out disregard for immoral and spiritual laws; for such is unbefitting of man who was created to walk upright; not inverted like unto quadrupeds.

Unto humanity, whom I caused to dwell upon earth and to multiply

lands of pestilence and squalor, you shall not behold the glorious days of inner peace. Neither shall governments succeed who will not hear the voices of the children of the earth remonstrating against them for the turmoil, conflict, and malice that have adversely affected their lives.

Mothers of the living, and fathers of the dying generations, you should clothe your nakedness, and desist from demeaning yourself before My Sight. Were you to look upon your groveling from a higher perspective, you would view your self behaving beneath the human level,—far from the principles of

*dharma*.

8. Carnality is birthed from a womb of nescience, fostered by deluded and ignorance-parents, and reared in the arms of *adharma* until egotism is instilled within the recesses of the mind; ultimately resting upon the subconscious plane.

Henceforward, one can become greatly influenced by unsacred acts and events; and predisposed to sin

and immorality.

Carnality is a destructor of ethical values, spiritual endeavor, and moral character.

Abuse of carnal knowledge by immoral, irresponsible people is widespread throughout the world. Humanity, I exhort you to resist the temptations in sensory life; for such has been proven to be detrimental to edification, spiritual development, and the stability of the home, the nations, and earthlife itself.

Man shall not want to be rid of his sense involvements when he is disdainful of spiritual disciplines. Consequently, man shall be constrained to undergo abstainment during the course of illnesses, or when injury takes its toll upon the body; and verily, acquisition of sense objects shall cease when one yields his body unto death.

And, when one becomes discarnate, the myths that surround carnal knowledge shall die with him; for the astral body is not met in con-

tinual conflict with one another impelled by a self-preservation instinct; obversely, man engrosses in war that brings whole nations down unto grief, death, and suffering predicated upon greed, lust for power, and the desire for control and enslavement of others.

only reward bereft of a flesh-body.

Sense knowledge when improperly understood is *adharmonic*, and at variance with My Laws, and it can be-

take one straightaway unto the gates of perdition whereof obtainment of an animal embodiment can become one's merited rebirth. Although, man need not digress to that level, for he is not predestined thus, save insofar as his sense desires and evil deeds require it.

#### 9. The sense knowledge of per-

sons in whom unintelligence prevails, is non-different than the limited intelligence in beasts.

Man's intelligence is higher than the animal's; and yet, man oftentimes descends to the bestial level during the pursuit of objects of the senses. Unseldom have man's abominations and his obsession for paltry, sense gratification cast him beneath the mentality of animals.

Granted, animals conflict with one another impelled by a self-preservation instinct; obversely, man engrosses in war that brings whole nations down unto grief, death, and suffering predicated upon greed,

Hence at death, man goes forth to either his judgment day, or his heavy control and enslavement of others.

Whereas animals partake of food for survival, man engorges himself unto sickness, even to death. Animals mate to produce offspring: man unscrupulously mates with whomsoever amongst persons, without regard for the consequences. Verily I say unto you: Whoso amongst fools can call that love? Whoso amongst fools knows that lust for persons is not love for them? Whoso amongst fools mistook the expense of the seed in men to be love? The purpose of the human embodiment set forth when man entered upon the earth has consistently been misconstrued predominantly, when considering that the human body was created to serve one's comfort and convenience needs. The regard of the human embodiment in this manner is erroneous and unwise; hence, it has become the object of untold sorrows, misuse, and abuse.

croached into territories and violated their integrity; nor have I forgotten the days and the nights that you committed adultery in a den of fornication with the gutter-bred. Neither have I forgotten the days of your insolence, nor your indifference to moral constraints when you, like unto someone crazed and blinded by lust, committed heinous crimes of evil passion; nor the times that you slumbered with libertines in the darkness of night; neither will I forget the days and nights whereof you walked in the streets like unto a tramp searching for abominations of the flesh and senses; nor have I forgotten your folly in the pasture. What manner of love is this that maketh man behave like unto a beast freed from captivity? What manner of love is this that maketh man delve into the mire of the senses insomuch that he will maltreat others, and even slay them solely for indulgence in sense gratification.

Mark ye well these words: Every person that has ever persecuted others in the wake of insatiation of his senses shall become the persecutor of himself.

10. Have you forgotten? I have not forgotten the days whereupon you betrayed the trust of those who befriended you when you en-

Every person who causes others to suffer illness or injury in the wake of an assault inflicted during an act of sense gratification shall likewise suffer from assault, illness, or injury.

Perpetrators of violence upon someone in the cause of lust and obsession with the senses, shall consequently become the victims of violence perpetrated upon them.

Depart from a life of sin and degradation that betokens spiritual defeat. Awaken and dispose of the shroud of ignorance-sloth, and proceed afresh, anew in spiritual life. Atone for your sins and wrongdoings.

11. Unwisely, mankind prefers not to live by My code of ethics, nor by My spiritual laws, despite their prescripts and ordinances that bind.

Mankind must arise from its couch of sense life and eradicate the sin and impropriety that undermine the very existence of human life.

The wild revelment and sense exploits engaged in the streets of your cities must cease.

Humanity, did not you know that your offspring are sore afflicted with the disease of sense knowledge that they contracted from you?; and that they blame you for their downfall into an infernal-hole

of licentiousness and degradation? Humanity, you refuse to live an exemplary life of morality and spiri-

tuality for the younger generation; and you freely allow them to view your undisciplined, immoral, worldly deeds.

Depart from a life of sin and degradation that betokens spiritual defeat.

Awaken and dispose of the shroud of ignorance-sloth, and proceed afresh, anew in spiritual life. Atone for your sins and wrongdoings.

Let the offspring you foster, behold your parental example of kindness, spiritual goodness, truth morality, and decency.

Teach the youth ethical values that exemplify divine principles and virtues that can be remembered and abided by throughout their lives.

12. With inquiries appertaining to mankind's karma, the lieutenants of *Yama*, the god of Death, requested of him to explain: "for what reason is the penalty for sense criminalities greater than the judgment against inveterate evildoers, and equal to the judgment against those who slay?"

The god of Death replied unto them saying: "Whosoever the infliction of violence upon one has sprung

from the criminality of illicit, forced imposition, the penalty is a hundredfold greater. Execution of the ordinances in the scriptures is justice served when sensory violence upon the molester has transpired."

Hence, molesters must know that since the ancient days and unto this very day, forced entry that precipitates injury, disease, pain, or miscarriage in women, shall requite criminal consequences that are commensurate to capital punishment against the worst offenders of My Law.

13. Notwithstanding the devout few, the multitudes on earth neither understand, nor wish to know the meaning of true love.

Human perception of love is lust. The paltry, human expression of love is lust, and lust is common to all animals.

In persons, thought objects meeting with another's thought object is attraction.

The concept of love between a man and his mate is predicated upon infatuation.

Certain men consider their espousal to be ownership of property-goods.

The wife is the property; the goods are the dowry and other monetary gain.

The proprietor of these is the husband.

Amongst parents: the children are the possessions who are the object of the mother's affection and the subject of a father's pride.

Nonetheless, attraction, infatuation, ownership, and possession shall never be true love.

14. Congress with another body is not love.

An avouchment founded upon unsacred motives and selfish gain, for a moral certainty, is not love.

Sensuality is lust.

Licentious revelment is not an act of love.

Lewdness and obscenities are not expressions of love.

Indulgence in lust and sense gratification is not love.

Man's idea of love has declined from a civilized perception down to the level of a dog that is not bound by moral constraint; for it thinks only of eating, sleeping, defending, and mating.

15. The burden of man's igno-

rance weighs heavily upon him when the process for obtainment of a human birth is rarely utilized for the purpose of bringing forth souls into the world.

Misbegotten and unwanted progeny, lechery, and disease are prevalent upon the earth today.

The misuses of the generative instrumentality in mankind are widespread.

Man has misplanted his seed in the mud, upon the rock, and in the bush. Every beast has done this; must man act thuswise?

16. These that love the world, love Me not; for they are lovers of themselves, of mammon, and of flesh, and sense objects.

Such souls as these are not born of My Spirit, nor can they be when they are submerged in a sea of sin, unrighteousness, vainglory, and debauchery.

Blinded by vile passions and self-deceit, these souls cannot draw nigh unto My mercy.

Virtue, integrity, and spiritual resolve follow not upon their way, nor the calm repose of the spirit; for such souls as these are not obliged to refrain from embracing

the ways of the world, nor willing to heed the admonition of elders.

Albeit, all shall not be lost if these souls who are cloven fast to worldliness-life will extricate themselves from it, and engage wholeheartedly in spiritual life; for one day they can be blessed to envision the glory of true love that has its Origin in Me.

17. Unlike divine love, human love can be bought for a price like unto a purveyor obtaining contraband in the streets of your cities.

Degenerate, depraved, and vulturous mentalities thrive upon the sum and substance of their groveling for a time only; for of such shall be required.

Harlotry by public women is disgraceful unto the divine spirit within them, and these that employ them should desist from such engagement that oftentimes has its end in greater disgrace, disrespect, and ruin.

One who is insatiated, ever searching for sense gratification is a menace to himself and to mankind. A depraved person who believes that men, women, and animals can be met in congress shall abruptly

change this perverted mentality in  
the lowest perdition.

18. During the ancient past it was revealed, and today I shall reiterate unto mankind that: the human embodiment was created to be My earthly, holy temple, and the heart therein was designated to be My Sanctuary.

Verily unto you, humanity, I am saying:

Must you continue to desecrate My temple thus?

Must your inadvertence never cease?

Shall your indifference to acknowledge My dwelling place,—My temple, decline it into an edifice of degradation, promiscuity, sin, and abomination?

The upper rooms of the temple are inundated with the dust and the debris of worldliness.

The windows in the tower are bemired.

The doors are unclean,—all nine of them.

The walls, the rafters, and the beams are bemarred with manifold impurities.

Wherefore? For the reason that mankind is devoted to worldly life

and not to Me; for the reason that man follows along unsacred paths, and not My path of righteousness; for the reason that man seeks enjoyment in a transitory, mundane life and not fulfillment in an Infinite life; and for the reason that man's misconception of sense love is greater than his understanding and appreciation of Divine love.

*Thus ends the fourth chapter of the fourth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

\*

# SUPREME WISDOM

## Chapter 5



*HE Lord spake His Supreme wisdom and sacred disclosures, saying:*

Call unto Me, believing truly upon Me for deliverance from the hands of the enemies, and you shall find My everpresent help in the time of trouble and in the time of need.

Faint not in the wake of disconsolation and despair when prevailed upon by trials and afflictions.

Falter not in the conviction of your faith, when tried by a worldly council.

Rejoice and travail onward despite the rebuke of disbelievers in the way of righteousness, for the divine victory that shall be won is at hand.

Moreover, I can, and I shall in the appointed time insure your true happiness.

True happiness comes not from worldly sources; for it can only be found in Me; and any of numerous rhetorical treatises purporting ways whereof one can obtain secular happiness has been disproved repeatedly unto mankind.

Human happiness is not lasting in this world; yet, man persists in fu-

2. I am One and Indivisible God. None of the demigods are above Me. The seraphic, angelic, and celestial beings in My creation are brought forth by Me. All worlds in the Universal manifestation came into existence through an exercise of My Will alone; and verily I shall tell you that antecedent to and beyond the creation of worlds and universes, there is not a God before Me, other than I, Myself.

To seek Me sincerely is to find Me waiting here.

Knock and the door to My heart shall be opened unto you. To entreat Me with a humbled heart is to be received by Me with open arms. To pray unto Me in the fullness of faith and trust in Me is to draw nigh unto My Presence and forthwith receive the answer to your prayer.

tile efforts to extract it from the dregs of the earth.

3. I am the Primordial, Master-BUILDER and the Supreme Destroyer of creation.

I am the Overlord, the Commandant, and the Absolute Ruler of all worlds.

All the Creators in the outer universes are completely subordinate unto My Will; and even though I empower them to create in the universes that emanate from My Being, not one Creator can create without My absolute scrutiny and authorization; neither can a Creator design, nor construct life-forms without My specific Plan for them.

I am the Supreme and Only Creator of Creators; and not one vestige of imperfection abides in Me. All the created life that has come into being in the external worlds is subject to change, modification, diminution, and death.

The world and the created life within it are limited by the five elements of earth, water, fire, air, and ether,—the *panchtatattwas* that are the fundamental building components in a material universe.

Human beings verily shall reflect a perfectional state of mind at such moments when the immortal soul, the *atma* can shine forth in the splendor of My Supreme Radiance Granted that I have made all souls alike, although qualitatively only; And, I have not repeated Myself ever once in the creation of any living being or entity in all the fourteen worlds, nor throughout the entire existence of all other worlds in the universes.

4. Heaven shall not be made manifest unto you, apart from Me; for Heaven is in Me.

Absolute power is not of this world; inasmuch as Absolute power is in Me.

Believe not that All-Sufficiency, All-powerfulness, Preponderance, and Eternality that have their Origin in Me, exist in any other source or being.

Never shall the authority and the enforcement of My decree that generates and supports life in all universes emerge from the existence of creation itself.

The directing Intelligence and the commanding clarion Call that bringeth creation into existence and

the living entities thereto wholly emanates from the Me. Consider not that this universe is absolute; for though it may withstand the passage of eons of time, and the effects of change, as of today, the universe is one hundred fifteen trillion, twenty billion years old and halfway gone unto its dissolution-day.

Accordingly, this universe and all other material worlds verily shall pass away. Nevertheless, My Supreme worlds and universes shall never meet with destruction, nor death. And for an absolute certainty, My Supreme, Absolute Life shall never pass away.

My Omnipotence prevails Supreme in all worlds and universes; and It is the Upholder of them all. It is Almighty, Eternal, Exalted, Magnificent, and Transcendent. It is the essence of holiness, peace, and blessedness.

My Omniscience is as perfect as It is excellent; glorious as It is boundless; vast as It is endless; and as immense as It is wondrous. It is sacred and holy. It is unlimited and indestructible.

My Omnipresence is resurrecting, restoring, rejuvenating, healing, guarding, shielding; and strengthening. It is liberating, redeeming, chastening, fostering, guiding, and beckoning souls to draw nigh unto

5. One who contemplates upon Me, remembering My Words with faith and devotion shall find Me everpresent, ever near.

One who is aware of My Presence, and who abides reverently in the light of It, shall never know fear, nor aloneness, nor dread; forasmuch as whether one envisages Me or not, or whether one beholds My numerous Forms or not, if one is truly devoted unto Me, My Presence verily shall be made known unto him.

Me and dwell forevermore in My everlasting Power, Splendor, and Bliss.

6. I am the Keeper, the unseen Witness-Consciousness, and the Almighty Reservoir of all knowledge and wisdom. I am the All-wise Counsellor and Judge above all earthly counsellors and judges. I am the Original and only Progenitor of the demigods in the universe. I am the Supreme Lord and God over

all creators in all universes. I am the All-merciful Lord, and the Regenerator of every contrite heart.

My Plenitude and Opulences are exceedingly great, and likewise are My lovingkindness, goodness, and compassion.

I renew life, I restore life; I give life, and I take it away.

I let you languish in the spirit; I rebuild you with renewed vigor and strength; and in the appropriate time, I trouble the waters of your spirit and test your faith therein.

7. Know ye what is the variant of the seen and the unseen?

Know ye what is the variant of the Seer and the foreseen?

It is naught. Absolutely, there is none, by virtue of the truth that there is no qualitative difference between the Seeing, the Seer, and the Seen.

I am the Supreme God enshrouded by My veil of *maya*, My illusionary

energy. Nonetheless, I am here in the midst of all souls in the world.

Therefore, whatsoever transpires in man's thoughts, words, and deeds, I see it first, during, and subsequent to that time.

I am the Eyewitness-Conscious-

ness and the Supreme Onlooker viewing the past, present, and future of all life.

Never shall I not know the beginning, the continuation, and the dissolution of all worlds and universes.

I foresee all events in their entirety; therefore, I know the destiny of all human and other created beings.

My perception and wisdom are not in the similitude of mortal men. Even the knowledge and the intelligence of celestials, demigods, and angelic beings in the universe are

inferior to My Absolute Knowledge and Intelligence.

Whosoever I deem thus, I recount the past generations that inhabited the earth. Thence, I look upon every moment of the present Age, the evolution of mankind, and the future; and I know precisely the outcome of all universal systems in the

cosmos, and of all created life therein.

The aspirations of every heart are known unto Me. I also know the souls that shall strive and succeed in attaining the Goal of Realization.

Known also unto Me are the souls who are not inclined to strive to reach that Goal.

I know these whose sins were for- tunately shall dwell in the glory of given; and who in despite, declined My Heaven worlds. into evil practices and turned away The wayward souls that fled swift from Me to live in a world of sin. from the wilderness of decadence. Such souls as these shall not enter and hastened with devotion unto My kingdom of Heaven. the safety of My Refuge, shall one Many souls will reach lofty, spiri- day enter the grand Concourse in tual heights; and thence, shall fal- the kingdom of Heaven. ter and fail insomuch that they The hypocrites and the self-right- could forfeit their right to attain teous souls who severed their coils eternal life. of false religiousness, shall through These who believed not upon Me, devotion, be present in the midst nor upon My way of righteousness of the saints in Heaven's holy as- asserted that they want neither semblage.

Heaven, nor purgatory, could not The harlots and the licentious per- evade My scrutiny. Of conse- sons who rent asunder the bonds of quence, these foolish souls' lack of their lewdness with the weaponry spiritual understanding preceded of discipline, penance, atonement, their fall into the lower kingdoms and cultivation of devotion for Me, of animal life and subverted their shall abide in peace and harmony attainment of the Divine in life. in the Heaven worlds.

Albeit, the sinners that shall aban- The false witnesses that disfigured don the worldliness-fold in favor of the face of truthfulness and attested living a consecrated, spiritual life to the validity of fallacious evi- devoted unto Me, shall be seated dence, and false testimony against amongst the denizens of Heaven. another, after having developed The prevaricators that ceased from true faith and steadfast devotion for lying and casting aspersions, and Me, shall be adorned in celestial thence, began persevering for Sal- raiment in Heaven.

vation, verily shall be vouchsafed The oppressors and the inveterate the award of My divine mercy. And workers of iniquity that immolated when they have succeeded in de- themselves upon the pyre of self- veloping devotion for Me, they ul- abnegation, surrender, and devo-

tion, shall someday abide forever  
on My heavenly, immortal lands.  
The thieves that put on the sack-

of Heaven who are like unto stellar  
configurations nigh unto My Lotus  
Feet.

cloth and ashes and lived a devoted,  
penitent life of self-effacement and  
surrender thus to win the award of  
My Mercy, shall attain the richness  
and the heavenly opulences of eter-  
nal life.

My highest Initiates who were  
Ages of consecrated love and de-  
votion for Me are seated by My left  
side upon a bejeweled and majes-  
tically-arrayed dais in Heaven.

The malefactors who shall not  
again set ambushments for unwary  
souls thus to rob them of worldly  
gold; nor give credence to an ava-  
cious way of life; shall enter in  
devotion the gateway of Heaven  
and join the celestial hosts therein.  
The avowed desecrators of sacred  
relics who reformed their lives

who had adhered faithfully unto the  
sacred precepts and statutes of My  
Laws, are present in seven rows,  
with seven rays of Light in the ce-  
lestrial spectrum. They are envel-  
oped in this Light as they offer salu-  
tations unto Me in the great assem-  
bly in Heaven.

through purificatory disciplines,  
and entered upon the path of *bhakti*,  
shall be admitted into the Heavenly  
realms.

I behold the ancient *rishis* who  
were avowed to endure the hard-  
ships of forest life and the ascetics  
who braved the harsh winds and the  
cold upon mountainous terrains to

'Turja, I see abject and wretched  
souls, purged of all of their abomi-  
nations and detestations, and ren-  
dered pure in heart, mind, and  
spirit, seated in the grand corridors  
of Heaven.

live a life of *tapasya*. Such *tapasya*  
earned them the blessed privilege  
of bringing forth My wisdom and  
guidance unto humanity. These  
souls are adorned in celestial rai-  
ment like unto the denizens of

The 144,000 heavenly hosts ever  
victorious on the battlefield of life

Heaven, and are recipients of My  
divine Grace and Bliss.

are illuminated in the splendor of

8. I am now beholding an entou-

My eternal Light, and they are  
seated in the proximity of the Stars

rage of beautiful *vimans* from

*Satyaloka.* *Brahma* and his mind- *Brahmas* than me that Thou had rel-  
sons are arriving here with palms egated to authoritative positions of  
joined in obeisance with salutations service in higher, more immense  
and praise unto Me. They are ex- universes than this one.

tolling My glories in celestial By virtue of this truth, I joyfully  
hymns and sacred affirmations. divested of all false values and  
When I recall in Ages past, one of prestige from my mind.

*Brahma's* reverential prayers, I hear O' Thou most compassionate Lord  
these suppliant words:

"O Thou most holy and Invincible One, Thou art beyond the intelligence and perception of all created beings in existence, great and small. Antecedent to the beginning of time, there was neither world, nor universes in creation; neither was there any living entity, nor living being, other than Thee. Out of the limitless Repository of Thy Infinite Mercy, Thou hast brought forth all fourteen worlds, the heavenly spheres, the celestial realms, and all of the created beings and living entities therein.

O' *Kshirodakasayi*, O' Ocean of compassion, since time immemo- 9. I am now beholding the demi-  
rial, I considered myself to be the only Creator in existence. Vain- gods of Heaven standing in the atrium without helmets, armor, maces, swords, shields, bucklers, and *danush baans* that exceed the great as Thee. Unbeknownst to me, fire power of atomic missiles. was the verity that there were These demigods are arrayed in ce-  
greater, higher, more powerful lstial garments embossed with

O' *Paramatmane*, O' great God of life and creation, hear My prayer. Were Thou to deem it thus, I shall forthrightly abdicate my exalted kingdom in *Satyaloka* and dwell in the humblest precincts on earth nigh unto the devotees whose lives are consecrated in the fullness of love and devotion for Thee."

jewels and golden ornamentation. *Gandharvas, kinnaras, siddhas, and kavis* with folded palms are offering incantations of worship and praise unto Me in the midst of the celestial choirs and the heavenly symphonies in the Imperium in Heaven.

The great *rishis*, saints, and sages who were Ages of perfecting their lives for attainment of Realization of Me, and the servitors and Instruments of My Will are seated on the right hand side of My Throne in the celestial blessedness and magnificent glory of My Supreme and Everlasting Kingdom of Heaven'.

\*

*Thus concludes the ending chapter of the fourth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

## Book Five

# INFINITE WISDOM

## Chapter 1



*F infinite wisdom and the principles of spirituality, thus saith the Supreme Lord:*

2. Shall a man strive against My Laws and statutes by reason of his improvidence?

Shall a man be at variance with My Will and with the execution of My judgment throughout the world? Shall a man determine that he

knows what shall profit him more, when his faulty reasoning and misconstructions on truth preclude his ability to know what is appropriate or inappropriate for him?

The potter knows the clay; the clay knows not the potter; albeit, clay knows clay, and potsherd knows potsherd.

The statue cannot behold the sculptor, nor fathom his mind.

A portrait is one with the paint and the canvas, and is one with the painter; yet, only in the cause of his capacity over them, and not by reason of their identification with the

painter.

The weaver at the loom may determine that he shall cast away the spun threads, and likewise of necessity, the loom itself.

The wood carver may, for numerous days, engrave his designs upon wood; and thence, suddenly commit it to fire after he ascertained that the carven object was worthless, and fit only to be firewood.

3. Shall a man regard himself as more just than I?

Shall a man consider himself to be higher in understanding and greater in wisdom than I?

Shall a man misthink that he knows what is best for him more than I?

Manifold souls in this world have believed thus, and have maintained that if they were God, they would better manage the affairs of the world than I.

Such souls as these whose mentality is deluded in ignorance, and whose minuscule knowledge of cre-

ation and evolution is acquired, brought to bear upon souls endeav-  
have a limited understanding. oring to live a peaceful existence.  
Nonetheless, I allocated unto man Such commission of violence fills  
a sum of qualities and My attributes the world with carnage, sorrows,  
together with the power of discre- hostility, and manifold woes.  
tion and the exercise of will. As Man must give riddance to these,  
such, man can learn through the and desist from slaughtering oth-  
process of trial and error. ers and committing crimes of ha-  
Mankind, verily, I say unto you: tred, evil passion, and usury.  
Lose not sight of the goal of Lib- Predators who stalk, intimidate,  
eration-Realization; and be not like and torment others unto death; the  
unto unrepentant souls who ac- persecutorial mentalities who mor-  
knowledge Me not, until they meet tally wound with lethal, blunt, and  
with the proscripts of My judg- other deadly force; and the terror-  
ment. ists who bombard thousands of per-  
Follow upon My path, for it leads sons during acts of victimization  
unto the holiness of spiritual life and genocide, shall be committed  
that vouchsafes release from sin. into the lowest purgatory.  
Hasten unto the throne of My Mercy Second only to violence is lewdness  
for the blessings that I bestow. and the animality amongst persons  
Establish steadfast dedication to who refuse to restrain their senses  
spiritual life; and thenceforward, let and control their lower nature.  
goodness and mercy, virtue and Those who become bondslaves of  
truthfulness abide in you. fornication, riotous living, lechery,  
Increase your faith; strengthen de- whoremongering, incest, masoch-  
votion for Me; and most assuredly, ism, vulgarity, and defilement of the  
you can be at peace now, and ulti- senses with vintner's wares and  
mately attain the Realization that toxic apothecaries shall quit their  
transcends rebirth and death. rebellious ways and reprehensible  
acts on the reckoning day of My

4 The unregenerate in your midst  
take in hand to perpetrate violence  
in the world through sinful practices

5. Long not for any land other

than My pure Lands of Infinite past, forsaking at such time, the opulences and blessings that are blessedness and the glory of eternal, Heavenly Life.

My celestial Lands are the everlasting Heaven worlds of peace, great joy, glad tidings, and celestial splendor.

My Immortal Lands shall exist long after the dissolution of the earth has come to pass.

At present, this *Bhumika mata*, this earth mother is suffering from the use and abuse of man's toxic combustibles, pollutants, and other noxious, waste materials that are deposited into the earth and ocean.

My Pure Lands are in the angelic dominion of stellar, effulgent light; hence, man should strive to attain unto these Lands whereunto he may abide in peace, prosperity, and virtuousness forevermore.

6. Unintelligent souls err whosoever they harden their heart against the Instrument of My Will; for they know not the gravity, nor the consequences of their disdain and ill regard.

The servitors of My Will diligently render selfless, dedicated service worldwide, and have willingly done thus throughout many ages

Woe worthed the days when the envious and sore-vexed within your midst brought their loathing and derision upon the Instrument of My Will, who held not one vestige of enmity against them. When it is brought to pass that admonition and chastisement must attend upon them and wax heavily against them, they become repentant, and forthwith understand that: what is done unto the least, or even unto the greatest of My servitors and Instruments, also has been done unto Me.

7. Likewise, ye mortals must not engage in dispute over My Names, neither Me, nor My Life.

Aside from Me, whoso amongst men can truly define Me; or transform Me into a mortal man's limited idea of Me. Neither can man, angel, or demigod diminish nor add stature to My height that exceeds the paragons of the upper regions of this universe, and towers high

above the entire Universal manifestation, the outer universes, and the great Beyond. Numerous wars, precipitated by di-

verse religious beliefs have been fought on the battlefield by souls who were divided against each other by their beliefs in Me.

In the century past, conflicting sides vehemently held on to the tenets of their faith; consequently, these became a cause for preparation of war and its devastations. And even though these souls knew not that

their belief in Me was founded upon tradition, and not upon trust, design and not devotion, they proceeded ignorantly into a conflict leaving widespread destruction on both sides; never obtaining the religious victory they sought.

On earth, I gave unto man the region of his birth and the environs whereby he could abide with the religious tenets thereof.

It is not incumbent upon man to renounce his cultural and traditional heritage if they are congruent with My Will.

Throughout the world, My manifold Names and Forms were made known to seers, prophets, *rishis*, servitors, Instruments, and Revelators, thus that the five

races of peoples of this world, in the language particular to the religion wherein they dwell, would hear of Me, of My *lilas*, of My pow-

ers and glories, and could gather together and share in holy celebration, praise, and worship of Me.

And notwithstanding a soul's scarce measurement of spiritual attainment, I shall hear and respond to one's supplications, hymns, and affirmations if devotionally offered with sincerity and reverence.

8. Whensoever My sacred revelations are imparted through the servitors of My Will, a host of disbelievers utter invectives and other vile, inflammatory aspersions against them in opposition to their charge of spiritual duty.

Whether the incredulous ones, reject and never accept My Message as given, verily, I shall tell you that the heralder of It is covenanted with Me and empowered by Me to deliver It despite the refutations and protestations of doubters.

Not one created being, nor living entity can silence, nor obliterate the holy Dispensations that I send forth unto My servitors and Instruments on earth.

During the ancient past when these that delight in committing sacrilegious deeds had taken in hand to steal away My Writ, hide it under

ground, or cast it in fire, or into the sea, I caused it to be recovered from the earth, from fire, or from the sea and be restored.

None of My primordial revelations was carried away by thieves and desecrated, for the system of deliverance of My Words were transmissions communicated directly unto the minds of *rishis*, saints, sages,

adepts, and prophets in meditation. Through them, this was then and is today one of the most sacred and sure methods of disseminating My sacred Dispensations unto the people of this world.

When I deemed thus, I created a sound-Incarnation of Myself to embody upon the earth on a mission to compile the *Vedas*, *Puranas*,

*Sastras*, and *Sutras* of My Words and inscribe Them for the benefit of all mankind.

9 Wise men of spiritual erudition are inclined to speak less on matters appertaining to the *atma*. Observing *mauna*, they prefer to go apart from the crowds and dwell in silent retreats to meditate upon the Divine.

Howbeit, orators with less than a pennyworth of spiritual knowledge

go forth hither and yon proclaiming that they are learned, astute, and endowed with great wisdom.

Such incompetent men persist in speaking on subjects that are far beyond their realm of spiritual comprehension to the extent that falsehoods, conjecture, unintelligent, and indiscretionary words issue forth.

Such souls as these are averse to observe silence. And, they prefer the sound of the crowds in cities above quietness and solitude.

Unprincipled souls expend their time unconscionably engaging in divisive acts and sinful deeds. Of such provokes hostile criticism and incites recrimination and confrontation.

Consequently, if unwise persons and other deluded ones will not abandon their attachment for egotistical aggrandizement and self-

recognition, they shall hasten swift unto the day whereof the yield of a harvest of shame, disdain, opprobrium, and ruin awaits them.

Deluded by *maya*, many souls who will not heed the spiritual principles that delineate the folly of their in-

cipience, verily shall go forth unto their repudiation-days of regret,

disfavor, censureship, and a rebuke for Realization upon My path,—the of long continuance.

for Realization upon My path,—the path of devotion.

10. Like unto beasts of burden foraging for paltry victuals and worthless dregs found along the roadside, thus are the multitudes searching for worldly rewards.

Subsequently, they asserted that knowledge of the universe was quite sufficient insomuch that they need not follow upon the path that I had designated, and that they preferred to design and follow their own.

Certain souls will render unto the uttermost, their time and effort solely for mundane achievement and worldly accolades, and will not engage one moment of their time in spiritual endeavor.

When it came to pass that these souls fell deep into the *samsaric* ocean of sin and iniquity, I retrieved them not, nor listened to their pitiable confessions until the day whereupon atonement was made

Poor in spirit and destitute in virtue, many others believe that they have enough wherewithal to purchase a great portion of worldly goods, estates, lots, and chattel, and that, similarly, spirituality can be bought.

for redemption of their sins and transgressions.

The wealth of spirituality and the treasures of divine life can never be bought, nor sold. Neither can the path to Realization be delineated and charted by a mind replete with acquired knowledge.

11. Neither formed out of worldliness, nor wrought by the skill of man's hands; nor academic laurels; neither by exuberance, nor by the commendations of contemporaries, can divine fulfillment and Realization be achieved.

In ages past, there were souls who travailed for spiritual realization upon a path of acquired knowledge that reaches not unto My Abode. Nonetheless, I had mercy upon them and encouraged them to strive

At various times, and in sundry ways, a host of souls achieve fame, wealth, and worldly recognition; yet many of these souls cannot achieve peace, tranquility, nor happiness. A spiritual void in one's heart shall not depart therefrom during the pursuit of secular goals, nor during attainment of accolades from breth-

ren of worldly repute and prominence. and earthly riches should not pervade the mentality such to the extent that one ventures far from the confines of spiritual life to become lost in a wilderness of sin like unto sheep that strayed from the good shepherd's fold into a lion's den. Whereas the human nature, mind, and the embodiment are not immortal, the *atma*, the true *self* of man is; hence, souls should seek an authentic, spiritual preceptor for spiritual teachings on knowledge and development of devotion for Me.

Until one discovers that his spirit is *not* at peace with the awards of the world, truth cannot shine forth. Unless one undertakes the task of sincere travail and dedication to spiritual life, one shall never achieve devotion for Me. Without devotion, the fulfillment-destination of life and everlasting bliss cannot be attained.

12. Sore pained even to speak My Names. Too obstinate to utter the word, God. By virtue of such, the souls who choose to strive for knowledge of Me, verily can succeed when sincere; albeit, the souls who maintain that they shall not strive, can only tread secular paths beneath a cloud of their own unintelligence until such time that I bring it to meet. Humanity, hearken unto these My Word: shall I find favor with you, retrieve you, and uplift you when you deny My very existence? Shall I guard and shield you on the days of your trials and troubles, when you acknowledge Me not? Shall I send My messenger of peace nigh unto you during the time of your demise in this world when you have committed the allotted time of Reticent, likewise, to acknowledge the Words of My testament before men. Weak in moral character and virtues. Poor in appreciation of ethical values. Devoid of spiritual incentives, and derelict in observing principles of truth and righteousness are manifold souls upon this earth. They are indifferent to precepts of goodness and morality; yet prepared to seek laboriously for acquisition of material opulences. Engagement in mundane tasks for the achievement of worldly acclaim

your life to the world?

### IRRELIGION

13. Many disbelievers in spiritual truths that I disclose have assumed the posture of true ministers of the gospel. They preach egregiously from the pulpit unto their congregation, believing not in My biblical wisdom and teachings.

Such hypocrites as these are specious in parable and rhetoric; and of consequence, they are leading themselves and their followers into perdition.

These dishonest souls feign in the presence of others, devotion to Me.

And they have hardened their hearts against the behests of My Will, and disinclined their ear unto the Voice of My commandments. A host of these souls have secretly admitted unto others that: notwithstanding that they have graduated from a theological seminary and are qualified to lead a congregation, they cannot bring themselves to fully accept the Bible, nor believe completely in Me.

Certain of such souls have asserted that they must be in control, and at the helm of their own lives; and that religion limits and deprives them

of the right to chart the course of their own destiny in life.

Others with the pride of scholarship

and a degree from a seminary have related that they deserve the livelihood and the monetary benefits of a preacher. By My Law, I shall never sanction the day nor the night whereof ministers are preaching solely for monetary gain, for accolades from peers, and for self-recognition.

I shall not find favor with the clerics who misguide others; who disgrace the clergy, and who defile the liturgy with false piety, deceit, and unrighteousness.

14. Woe unto the stone-hearted ministers who, with guileful words, misled their brethren that had sincere, deferential regard for them.

Pastors throughout the world are at variance with the tenets in My revelations inscribed in *Vedas*, *Puranas*, *Bible*, *Upanishads*, *Quran*, *Mahabharat*, *Ramayan*, and other sacred texts, and have extracted various passages from them

for construction of an antithesis against them.

Thereafter, they say unto their followers that eastern religion is un-

godly and unspiritual; and that they must disassociate themselves from heathens. Hearing these disparaging words from those who profess to be ministers of My Word is abhorrent unto Me. The scriptures in My biblical revelation tell of the true way unto deliverance from all sin and suffering; and serve as a guiding light upon the path to Salvation.

Whosoever the thief of vindictiveness, and its cohorts of ignorance, religious prejudice, and hatred reside in a preacher's heart, the retractions accorded for defilement

not only include the misguided followers, recompense applies forthrightly to the misguided preacher. Ever averse to respect for someone of a religion unlike their own, unscrupulous souls have not the intelligence, nor the spiritual understanding to believe that I am at the

heart of all beings; and that other than I, none else need judge against anyone. The admonition given in the ancient days stating that man should not judge others is as true today as it was then in those days. The ministers of My scriptural

truths must needs abide by them; and maintain the highest measurement of morality, tolerance, com-

passion, and universal brotherliness toward others'.

Moreover, those who loathe another's religion insomuch that they berate its doctrines and principles, and vilify the followers, shall be berated and vilified.

Those who engage in calumny to lower the spiritual status of others in order to appear more learned and advanced than they, are conspicuously demonstrating their lack of spiritual development, and are going forthwith unto their day of reckoning.

Also, let it be known here and now: all unauthorized preceptors who are foolishly involved in immoral, evil practices for filthy lucre, and who engage in the sale of *mantras*, have already reserved their place in the infernal regions of purgatory.

15. Perpetrators of sacrilege and profaners of righteousness who re-sent all that is holy and dear unto the hearts of those who revere Me, are predisposed to obstructing the advancement of spiritual good throughout the world.

Contemptuous of My Words and embittered in disgust for spiritual-ity, are multitudes of souls who

refuse to strive to obtain knowledge of My Reality. Despite this, I remain God to those that reject Me, also to those who accept Me; I am God to those who adore Me, as well as God to those who adore Me not.

And I allow life and the continuation of life to abide with souls, be they right or wrong, virtuous or void of virtue, purified or impure, for I am the Lord God above all created beings; and none is exempt from the right to strive for Salvation and Liberation.

16. Desecrators of My sacred vestments and the dacoits who hid away the recordations of My ancient scriptures shall be ground into the mire of perdition.

The conspirators whose wicked lies and evil machinations destroyed the simplistic faith of novices in consequences of their sins in the lowest purgatory.

The charlatans whose sacrilegious interpretation of My Words, and whose transgressions against My

Laws are a desecration before My Sight, shall suffer the consequences of their travesties and vulgarities upon My sacred Words in the neth-

ermost regions of purgatory. The hypocritical liars' pre-judgment and false accusations against another, shall be requited by the visitation of My judgment upon them.

17. Self-righteous souls upon the spiritual path need not misthink that they can lord over My creation without answering to Me, for when they reason thuswise, they are self-deluded beyond belief. And when their charitable deeds done solely for furthering selfish interests end at death, they shall reap the bitter

fruits in perdition.

Seva ostentatiously displayed for the purpose of self-aggrandizement and the promotion of reputation and status, is disgraceful.

The declaration of faith and trust in Me by the self-righteous, is only a rhetorical platitude when their belief in Me is false.

Worship of Me by the undevout is ritualistic formality; for unbeknownst to them is the verity that

their pomp and poignancy are abhorrent unto Me.

They harbor enmity against those whom they consider a threat to their authoritative positions. Judgmental at heart, these souls are criticizing

others, and yet, they themselves cannot bear criticism. Me. Such assertions were made for fulfillment of worldly desires.

Sore vexed, they are never willing to accept blame, nor be accountable even when proven blameworthy. I have heard the petitions of irreligious, pathological liars whose unrestrained, demonstrative supplications belie the truth.

They cherish comfort under the pretext of resignation to living a humble, spiritual life.

Unlike the tides, the swells of their ego never subside. I have observed numerous souls feigning spirituality, and others participating in unsacred ceremonies performed by abject fools.

They superficially peruse My scriptures; subsequent to that, they begin reading the novels of the day. Such souls as these arrogantly enter the assembly inflated with acquired knowledge, religious pomp, and false pride. Good fortune shall never dwell with them; for they have defiled My temples and holy places with loud, insincere prayers, ostentatious tears, and sacrilegious deeds.

I have observed traditional, spiritual music and songs disproportionately ritualized insomuch that souls are falling down upon the ground reeling and writhing in an exercise of their stupidities.

Mercy shall not be upon the souls in whom spirituality is enterprise. Imitation swoon, false rapture; inane ritual, and the taking of My Name in vain by a host of souls on earth, is an exhibition of dementia.

My grace shall not be vouchsafed unto those who erect a temple to serve as a means to mask sin and iniquity from public view.

I have heard untrue confessions of trust in Me by atheists motivated by greed and deceit to win the confidence of unwary followers.

I have envisaged souls more absorbed with admiration upon others in a congregation, than upon Me and the import of My holy scriptures.

18. Before My Sight, I have beheld the folded palms and pensive countenances of souls who were professing great faith and trust in

Ladies attired in garments adorned to attract the eye of men of means; and the poisonous, liquored breath raised in hymns of praise by those

who had partaken of strong drinks ness.

prior to entering the temple, are an abomination.

I have seen orators, who were held in high esteem by their peers, and self-pride addressing a congregation with such egotistical views that their discourse resulted in a distorted, misrepresentation of My Words.

Once during the ancient days, certain souls had momentarily abandoned their delusion to pray for a ray of My Light. Verily, I am not loathe to send It forth whensoever prayers come from the heart. In due time, My Light descended upon them. During the subsequent days, these souls became irreverent, self-righteous, and too resigned unto the ways of the world to walk in the

19. Those in whom devotion is wanting are like unto fire-heated coals in the day that are reduced to ash in the night.

Accordingly, devotion for Me that is fervent for a time only, is without viability.

Pondering over worldly attachments, desires, and secular ambitions shall not engender in the heart the least incentive for development of devotion for Me.

Those whose religious ideals are built upon a foundation of self-aggrandizement and false ritual disguised in sanctimony cannot attain the Divine.

Enveloped in the delusion of *maya*, manifold souls prefer to pursue selfish ambitions that shall never bring forth true peace, nor happy-

Light of mercy that had been bestowed upon them.

Thereupon, when My Light was withdrawn, they became ashamed and afraid to entreat Me for forgiveness. And by reason of such, I let them suffer with their lot.

20. Casting an eye of evil upon some, intimidating, and vilifying others have to be expunged from the mentality of mankind. Judging against souls and demeaning the reputation and character of anyone are reprehensible.

Thoughts nurtured in kindness and goodwill shall thrive in a mind void of malice and suspicion.

What good shall betide these that ridicule and dispute with those whose social status is above theirs.

What good shall betide these that prefer to credit one's external dress and appearance, rather than crediting integrity and honorable accomplishments.

Good, verily shall betide these who seek Me in a spirit of truth and righteousness; for it can give release from the bondage of confusion and misunderstanding, and grant healing to the multitudes.

I am Omnipresent in this world, nay, in the entire Universal manifestation. Whosoever am I not? By virtue of this, I am, and I remain the Everconstant, Destination-Aim, the Goal, and the Fulfillment-End of all true, religious endeavor. Those of simplistic faith that believe in Me, and worship Me in such forms as the sun, the moon, oceans, and mountains, or in the form of a carven image, can attain Me. Forasmuch as, when I deem thus, I condescend to enliven these forms with My Spirit and make Myself known unto the soul praying to that form, and I bless him in accordance with the degree of his reverence for Me.

And yet, I shall never deign to make Myself known unto those who revel in infidelistic worship of

graven images in demoniacal ritual, and who conjure up evil formulas wherewith to engage in satanic practices upon others.

The glory of My Spirit shall not descend upon persecutorial mentalities, neither heretics, nor disbelievers in Me, nor profaners of the way of righteousness. Instead, a judgment of purification and admonition shall prevail upon them.

Verily, I say unto you that, hosts of souls have become deluded from birth by *maya* and the material world. And in view of the verity that I am everywhere present, yet covered by this *maya*, My illusionary energy, I am not fully perceived. None amongst the undevout recognizes Me; although to the devout who are free from sin, I am forthrightly recognized. In other aspects of Myself, I am seen in manifold forms: be they upon the face of a flower, or encased within a dew-drop, or standing in the orb of the noonday sun; and I am heard on the cusp of the wind; in the sound of thunder, and in the ocean's roar.

21. Irreligious fools partake of strong apothecaries without prudence unto surfeiting, thus that they

force open the consciousness-door. Unbeknownst to them are the unwanted consequences beyond it; for ever and anon, when that door is partially forced open by those who have inebriated and stultified themselves, woe has worthed a day of distorted vision, nonsensical speech, phantasmagoric hallucinations, loss of equilibrium, and the threat of injury or death.

During times past, certain souls in this confused and inebriated state of mind had proclaimed themselves to be revelators of My Word, who had heard My Voice, and had been summoned by Me to preach and spread the gospel. Consequently, only the unsuspecting, naive few believed in them.

In due time, I brought to pass a suffering judgment upon them that precluded every possibility for mitigation of the consequences of foolhardy reasoning, deception, and sin.

The proscripts of My Judgment cannot be altered; neither shall a single iota of remission of sin for

false prophets be accorded until the souls whom they misled are saved; and until those who strove against true, religious travail as a result of

chicanery and false pretense are delivered from embitterment and retrieved from a multitude of sin.

Until those who suffered dire loss wrought by the hands of hypocritical prevaricators are renewed in faith and trust in Me; until those, who out of contempt induced by a charlatan, quit spiritual endeavor, have returned to their *sadhana*; and until those who were betrayed by a miscreant preacher, and thereafter proclaimed that they would never again enter a temple, have returned unto My temples without prejudice against the Instruments of My Will. an inexorable judgment upon defilers of My truths shall not be rescinded.

22. Religious opportunists, like unto thronging scum bemarring the face of the earth, persist in committing sin and adultery for profit.

In My Name, these souls stand in the streets of your cities approaching whomsoever of persons they may perchance meet to defraud them and pilfer lucre.

My Instruments and servitors are sent forth to render service to mankind without the promulgation and vending of false doctrine for a profit.

In accordance with My directives, they follow only the doctrine that I set forth; and they will not proselytize to others for the purpose of leadership, reputation, nor for commendation from contemporaries. Many souls who have fallen beneath the lowest rung of the ladder of spiritual life maintain that they are friends of the humanity, and servants of Mine.

Woe be unto these deceitful speakers of lies. Truth abides not in them; and disgrace and opprobrium shall follow upon their way.

Woe be unto the wicked ones whose commission of violent deeds and other criminalities are an unnecessary burden upon suffering

humanity. Forasmuch as, I shall not summon any souls into the ministry who have not undergone years of rigorous, spiritual disciplines, and purification, nor shall I call those who have not studied and received sacred knowledge at the feet of spiritual preceptors who are authorized by Me.

Woe unto the ministers who fell from grace and became unfit to engage in service. By reason of such,

their congregation has declined; their dwellings have become edi-

fices of discord and strife; their hearts are defiled; and their minds are festered in greed. Traducement and impiety are the predominating facets of their life.

The deceits of impostors for ill-gotten wealth shall one day recoil upon them leaving only the worthless spoils.

Woe unto the soul who wears the robe of a monastic without adhering to vows of renunciation, honesty, and purity, for ill-fate shall befall him.

Expositions of scriptural knowledge poorly memorized from texts of My ancient Writ by unintelligent persons seeking accolades, are refuted by Me.

The superficial, demonstrative display of spiritual knowledge erroneously rendered may befool some, and enchant others; by My Law, neither shall disguise, nor subterfuge cloak the fraudulence and the evil machinations brought to bear upon defenseless souls; and never shall the chastisement upon de-

frauders be cloaked and hidden from view.

23. These of little faith are not inclined to remember Me, nor My

divine glories by reason of the secular desires and vagaries that pervade the mind. As such, these souls are helplessly bound to the transmigratory round of rebirth and death.

Poor in faith, weak in devotion, and spiritual strength are these that dare to implore Me to bestow a blessing upon them.

Indifferent to supplication and reverence are they, yet eager they are for one vestige of My Mercy.

They pray for their burdens to be lifted and their sufferings to be removed. Howbeit that I am not remembered until trouble and misery have come to pass. Prior to such time, these souls engage with their selfish cares and pitiable wants without the least inclination toward spiritual attainment.

Wherefore should such souls lament unto Me?; wherefore should they bemoan their suffering loss when they willfully refuse to endeavor for progress in spiritual life? Nonetheless, when I deign to have mercy upon them, they remember Me. Remembrance of Me must be strong and unwavering; for of such shall be an everpresent help at all times and in all ways.

24. Many souls who profess devotion for Me have found that they cannot abide steadfastly by it. Of consequence, they retrograde into diverse, worldly paths.

The spiritual life of these that declare devotion for Me should substantiate their declarations for themselves; for I know the extent of them.

The world gives mankind neither true peace, nor happiness; rather, the world gives multitudinous sufferings, sorrows, and woes.

It is replete with temptation to seduce, and ambushments to entrap and bind mortals in delusion.

Once bound under the spell of maya, mortal men who are averse to spiritual life, can become hostile and disdainful to the extent that their mind becomes corrupted

with evil thoughts; their intellect becomes recalcitrant; their discretion becomes befouled; their desires, fornicated; their mannerisms, offensive; their speech, blasphemous; and their spirit, ill-disposed. Wherefore then, should any intelligent person embrace a materialistic, unsacred way of life, when it shall not edify one, nor uplift one up to exalted, spiritual heights, nor

invest goodness and morality in him?

The world can leave its earthly imprint upon one, and obstruct the pathway to obtainment of reverence and devotion for Me.

25. Hostile are the thoughts of sinful mortals who seek to false witness against those that have gained notable acclaim and commendation from peers.

Such souls are wroth at another's meritorious, spiritual success, and they unintelligently contend that it was postulated upon false prestige and affluence.

Arrogant souls who are reticent in the admission of their own shortcomings, hesitate not to enumerate defects in others and cast reproach upon them.

With guile in their hearts, disbelievers in Me gather together in throngs, desirous to raise themselves up to prominence, by just or unjust means. Despitefully using some and scornfully denigrating others are the devices utilized by these souls who delve into vice and corruption for obtainment of earthly wealth and possessions.

Such souls as these become ob-

sessed with the thought of gaining power and control over another.

And these souls who, without hesitation, belie spirituality, and falsify truth and morality in order to conceal wickedness in secrecy and lies, shall be rebuked in a smiting of days.

26. All the religious heretics and their cohorts who blasphemed My *dharmic* path, who set down their puerile antithesis on cosmogony, and who stated that the gates of purgatory cannot prevail against them, for they exist not; can be assured in the knowledge that they verily shall prevail heavily against every, solitary heretic in existence.

At the gateway of purgatory, stand the attendants of *Yamaraj*, the god of death. These attendants forthrightly escort the sinful heretics into the nethermost realm of perdition whereunto My inexorable judgment is waxen strong against them. Until all desecrations of My sacred principles and statutes, and all misconstructions on My holy truths shall have been requited, the heretics remain therein.

Long ago, in the western hemisphere, there lived a number of ego-

centric souls who proclaimed that I, God, the Supreme One, could not live one moment without them. and thence entreat Me for guidance, they, themselves, shall be repudiated.

With vehement audacity, this absurd declaration was repeated again and again by them. Albeit, subsequent to their death, they had not obtained My permission to receive another human birth, and in view of such, they exist on earth today in this way: They mate, defend, and beget young in the lower kingdoms of life. Under the constraints of My decree, these souls can only enter the world through the womb of land fowl until redemption from sin has been made.

If these that cast rebuke upon My designated path for them, undertake to chart their own, I condemn it and I bring it to naught.

If these that uttered imprecations against My servitor, and thereafter entreated Me in flowered tones, their imprecation shall forthrightly recoil upon them. And, these that judge against My servitors shall be judged against by Me. These that despitefully accuse My servant shall be accused in despite by Me.

27. Whenever I send My servitor to administer unto the spiritual needs of souls, their prayers and strivings toward Me are weighed in the balance. And if My servitor be rejected and denounced, their prayers reach Me not. Their supplications, strivings, and hymns of rejoicing amount to naught; forasmuch as I forthrightly disregard them, reject, and denounce them in like manner as was done unto the servitor or Instrument of My Will. If these who repudiate My servant,

These that abandoned their faith in disbelief of the servitor that I had sent forth to minister My Word unto them, and thence began loitering in dens of sin and degradation, shall regret having left the precincts of My servitor on their day of recompense.

These that set impediments in the way of My servitor in an effort to obstruct the progress of his service unto humanity, need not implore Me for mercy, nor pardon, unless it is brought to pass that they have sincerely pleaded forgiveness of

wrong unto My servitor.

28. In a family, a father becomes known to the infant by virtue of introduction from the mother. My Wisdom is known unto others through inscriptions and dispensations of My Word promulgated by righteous souls.

The Logos is prophesied by the sages and saints that I send forth to serve in the humanity.

Not one worldly person within the realm of a finite intellect can know Me, nor comprehend the sacred knowledge essential to true perception of Me. And, save insofar as one follows the principles of righteousness prescribed by Me, and expounded upon by My servitor, spiritual development shall be hindered. For verily, only the soul who, has throughout the Ages, lived a sacrificial life of trust and devotion unto Me, can reach Me without an intermediary.

Furthermore, the path that leads unto My Supreme Domain cannot be trod by persons who have neither heard My glories rendered by sages, nor undergone spiritual travail, nor attained steadfast devotion for Me.

### RICHES

29. Ye mortals upon the earth must relinquish indulgence of your mind in thoughts upon the wherewithal of the world determining that wealth is power.

Ruminating upon your wealth, and designing ways for acquisition of more, engender arrogance and a false sense of security.

Verily, I shall tell you that the truly wealthy are persons who have attained divine wealth; for they have travailed to attain the glorious, Infinite wealth that is eternal.

O' embodiments of divine *atma*, you must know that:

Worldly joy is blighted by time.

Secular happiness is short-lived.

Sadness pervades the beauty of the most profound song.

Opportunists and the envious always follow the achiever of worldly fame and renown.

Reveling in merriment, oftentimes, is shattered asunder by sorrow, by disease; even by death.

Earthly pleasures end in pain.

False hopes fade into defeated expectations.

Empty dreams decline into the nothingness whence they came.

Moths attracted by the glare of a

flame, forthrightly hasten unto demise therein. Thousands of men impelled by greed and obsession for vast, earthly riches, hasten toward their inevitable downfall; particularly when such wealth was obtained by fraudulent means.

Hoarding wealth is selfish.  
Ill-gotten wealth is sinful.

lute Source of all wealth, is gravely mistaken; and is a thief that has taken in hand the wealth that is Mine alone. What is unbeknownst to man is that: the riches of the wicked, I collect, and store them in reserve for the righteous souls.

Whosoever those who hoard the wealth of the world shall turn from their furtive, evil ways, and utilize it for a charitable, humanitarian

30. Verily, all divine wealth and the riches of all worlds belong to cause, I shall not be loathe to bless them with true opulence.

Me, and they are symbols of My Supreme opulence and everlasting- ness plenitude. I am the Source of unlimited riches and eternal treasures. Therefore, mankind should seek divine wealth, not worldly wealth.

And those that are surrendered in devotion unto Me, I attend to their monetary needs and carry their burden upon My shoulder. And in the fullness of My blessings upon them, they dwell in peace and contentment.

Driven compulsively for the wealth of the world, multitudes of souls expend untold hours of the day and night searching for various ways to obtain it. And if any of such ones succeed in obtaining the sought af- ter fortune, yet are void of devo- tion unto Me, they remain poor, destitute, and under indictment in My Sight.

And the reason is: a soul in this world, nay, in all universes who cannot believe that I am the Abs-

31. In ages past, those who first sought My kingdom of Heaven and not the wastelands of the secular world, eventually obtained spiritual wisdom, Infinite peace, and bliss. Endowed with these divine virtues, they remained committed in moral- ity, faith and devotion, and obedient unto the behests of My Will.

Moreover, great fortune accrued in the heavenly treasure houses of My Supreme worlds for these souls.

In these present times, the souls secured; inasmuch as utilization of who strive diligently to obey My earthly wealth even for humanitarian Laws and codes of righteousness, ian purposes can only be noble and who are consecrated in faith in when souls are free from attachment to it. Thus, through severance Me, shall obtain divine knowledge of such, and through right discretion, one shall receive the blessed and wisdom, and an abundance of the richness of prosperity together with divine success and increase reward of My eternal and bountiful beyond their comprehension. ful opulences.

32 These who remember Me devoutly, trusting in Me with unyielding faith, need not want for anything of this world, for I shall cause their dwellings to become filled unto overflowing with My blessings upon them.

These that divested interest in the attractions of the world to cultivate devotion for Me, must tend to it, and watch it grow and flourish daily into the fullness of divine purity, steadfastness, and beauty.

These who are considered poor, and yet, with a pure heart will give a sacrificial offering unto Me, shall obtain great spiritual increase.

They shall share the blessings of righteousness and imbibe pure waters from Infinity's sacred well-spring.

Travail for deliverance from attachment to material wealth. It shall be

33. In My heaven worlds, there are immense quantities of the most precious, celestial treasures. Wherefore then should the multitudes upon the earth, generation after generation live as god-forsaken beggars for worldly wealth when I, the Supreme Lord, am the Proprietor of the wealth in all worlds and universes?

Wherefore must man delve into the ground for earthly riches that cannot remain with him, nor accompany him beyond his death day?

Destitute of wisdom, poor in spiritual understanding, and deficit in moral character and ethical values, are the multitudes on earth.

Spiritually-impoorished and residing in edifices of sin are those who believe that they are truly wealthy when they are not. These souls are the most needy amongst the needy.

Souls who had a modicum of worldly wealth became devoted unto Me; and after having earned the award of My mercy, they have taken their place in the proximity of the most spiritually-opulent, devoted souls, and are ever dwelling in the plenitude of My everlasting wealth.

34. Hidden from the sight of the unrighteous are the treasures of My Infinite bounty.

Veiled from the minds of the iniquitous are the wondrous and glorious riches of My pure, immortal Lands.

Enshrouded from the mentality of the profane are the excellencies of My unlimited mercy and the endless vistas of My Grace.

The silver is Mine, the gold is Mine. And when men seek for silver and gold on earth, and search laboriously for ways to increase their lot; I verily cannot reveal My Infinite opulences unto them.

Whenever men embrace material wealth and possessions and will not release their stronghold upon their avarice and inordinate compulsion for them, I cannot bestow My mercy upon them.

35. Many persons in this world go forth into divergent paths in pursuit of worldly wealth. And they hesitate not to engage in the accomplishment of extortion, fraudulence, and misappropriation of funds. Other souls have amassed great fortunes through false testimony, violence, conspiracy, and other criminalities.

Verily, I am saying:

Woe unto the soul that has obtained ill-gotten wealth under the pretext of 'gathering funds in the name of God'. Ye must know in all certitude that you have reached lower than the level of those who profess neither religious faith, nor belief upon Me. In despite, you depredated the unwary innocent, the poor, and the aged souls.

Misthink not that the pilfering shall not be recompensed. It shall be, such to the extent that you shall not elude the visitation of condemnation. Neither shall escapement from the kindling of My wrath be possible, nor shall the desecrations be forgotten by Me. In truth, sacrilege and the avaricious deeds committed by pathological liars who sin against Me for evil profit, shall be threshed down and rent asunder with inexorable requite.

36. Unbelievers in Me, who walk not upon the straight and narrow path of spiritual life have a passion for acquisition of worldly riches through thievery, deceits, and lies. And the evil practices engaged in for procurement of diamonds, silver, gold, and filthy lucre are an encumbrance and blight upon human society.

This earth is impermanent and unreal. My wealth is a Supreme, Unlimited, indestructible Reality.

Humanity, it should behoove you to understand that the only wealth that shall proceed with one after death is divine wealth. And it is not in the similitude of this world's finite, transient, and evanescent wealth.

What manner of men are these that are bondslaves to the monetary strongholds of this world?

38. Votaries of mammon are one hundred steps away from Me, and persist in forging their way into purgatory through theft, usury, sin.

fraud, and corruption?

Those who embrace mammon are one hundred steps away from My celestial towers of divine Light, and a step away from the earthly caverns of nescience and delusion.

Verily, I shall tell you that they are egotistical, corrupt, reprehensible, and foolish. And these that labor for worldly riches without expending a single iota of them for humanitarian, charitable, and spiritual purposes, shall neither achieve lasting peace, nor true happiness in life.

Arrogant procurers of mammon are one hundred steps away from righteousness, and a step away from decadence.

37. The depth and the vastness of My divine riches and opulences are preponderant and limitless. They cannot be fathomed, neither probed into, nor weighed by man, angel, nor demigod.

Unlike Mine, the finite wealth of

39. Altars of gold, jewels, silver, and other elaborate ornamentations have been installed in the hearts of those who worship their fortunes. Other souls are of the mentality whereof they believe that it is incumbent upon one to accumulate

great wealth, for life is not worth spiritual dedication.  
living without it.

Hence, these souls exert themselves profusely for monetary gain. Wealth is restless in the hands of man; seldom remaining with him for long; only to leave him for another hand. Wealth is residing here today and departing from there tomorrow.

Man cannot attain Me and not relinquish his obsession for material wealth. One cannot be true to both the Divine and mammon; for he shall love one more than the other, and shall favor one above the other.

40. If ever your lot becomes deficient in the necessities of life; if your brethren's lot is far greater than yours, lament not.

Earth is not a place of unceasing joy. Earth life is subject to the effects of time, change, and the oscillation of dualities of joy and sadness, pleasure and pain, supply and lack, sickness and health, and life

and death.

Many souls that live a consecrated life of devotion unto Me have taken a vow of poverty thus that the world shall never destroy their

Centuries ago, a devout soul prayed unto Me saying, "O most holy Lord. Thou art the hearer of the suppliant prayers of Thy devotees. Bhagawan, if I be born again in this world, let me not take birth in a family of the rich and haughty who neither love nor revere Thee. I shall be quite content to be born in a

lowly family of devout souls who worship Thee with great adoration. After the proper discharge of my duties, I shall be happy to roam about the earth as a poor wayfarer with peace, solace in my heart, and undying devotion for Thee. I shall

be ever mindful of Thy great Mercy, and shall offer daily prayers of thanksgiving for Thy divine blessings and Infinite Grace upon Me. *Prabhu*, Thy glorious opulences are immense and enormous in supply far beyond the comprehension of all created beings. I pray Thee, accept My humble obeisances."

41. Souls going swift in pursu-

ance of worldly wealth know not that it can uproot from one's heart the seedlings of devotion, and burn them in the fire of desire and insatiable greed.

What profiteth one who shall gain empires of wealth in this world, if his soul becomes lost in the waste-lands of spiritual destitution.

Worldly riches cannot fulfill man's spiritual need for inner peace, true devotion, and divine attainment.

Those who are irresolute, void of devotional development, and un-committed to spiritual life, could never be entrusted with the Infinite riches that I bestow upon My devotees.

Worldly wealth is transitory; therefore, it cannot truly be possessed by man; for even if he could maintain his fortune throughout his lifetime, death shall overtake him and seize it.

Therefore seek ye first My heavenly kingdom of everlasting treasures, wherein eternal wealth and glory abound. Seek not the wealth of the world that can be carted away by thieves, lost, or burnt in fire. Divine wealth cannot be stolen, neither lost, nor destroyed by fire.

42. On the sacred, *pavitra bhumi* of *Bharat*, *Paramahansa Ramakrishna* was meditating upon his divine Mother Kali when she visibly appeared and spake saying:

"*Thakur*, consider not that there is imprecation with women and gold. One shall not incur sin thereby, unless one is obsessed with lust and greed. A woman's beauty should be treasured and likened unto a beautiful sunset; and not captured and confined to an existence within a cage. How selfish it is of man to subject a bird to a cage whereof only he can hear its winsome, melodious songs. And forget not that a bird cage gilded in the purest of gold is nonetheless, a cage."

43. Centuries ago, Jesus Christ spake unto a wealthy Roman statesman, saying, "Treasure not the unsacred things of this world; treasure not thy worldly silver and gold; treasure only God, our everlasting Father, and cherish adherence unto His divine Will. For verily, when men shall respect this truth and abide by it, they shall awaken and arise in the glory of God's eternal opulence, peace, and prosperity."

Christ continued to impart wisdom unto the Roman, saying: "Gold is a tool; highly magnetic; and it is as powerful as the vital in man. By virtue of his sensibilities, man will utilize it in construction or destruc-

tion; growth or deterioration; increase or decrease. And, with earthly wealth, man can create both contentment and despair, humility and false pride; joy and sorrow."

through a camel could reach onto the other side. Albeit, before it could enter, it had to kneel and creep through, by reason of the smallness of the passageway.

44. In My earlier revelation there is a scripture that states: "It is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter My Kingdom of Heaven." As it was then in the ancient days, certain rich men asserted that life is fulfilled only when one has attained worldly wealth.

Other men of means who pondered over the idea of attainment of eternal life embarked upon a spiritual path under the guidance of a learned preceptor who taught upon the principles of *jnaan*, spiritual dedication, selflessness, and *seva*.

All of these teachings and scriptural studies failed to remove delusions for earthly wealth. Consequently, these rich men forfeited the blessed attainment of the immense, spiritual wealth and bliss that I vouchsafe. Although, these can be accessible unto them upon their day of redemption.

The 'eye of a needle' in the ancient days was a small archway where-

If a rich man shall seek My kingdom of Heaven, he, initially, must rid himself of pride of wealth and false ego predicated upon worldly status and affluence. He must kneel in all humbleness, repent, and pray sincerely unto Me for divine guidance. Thence, he shall be ready to cross over onto the spiritual, devotional side of life.

And to a greater extent, he can enter through the Heavenly gateway and reach the celestial Imperium of My Supreme Domain. Albeit, his humility, surrender, and immutable devotion for Me, are the prerequisites.

This evolutionary path of righteousness is a sacred path unto the crowning achievement in life, whereof one is sanctified and blessed in the excelsior, Heavenly realms of My Supreme everlastingness.

### FOOD

45. In the ancient days, some of the wisdom imparted unto sages for humanity was: 'Partake ye not of

flesh, for it contains the blood of a deceased, created being'. neither will the horse, nor cow search for flesh food.

The blood substance retains the genetic description, toxins, and the memory file of the animal disposition and instincts. The size and weight of these animals are hundred of times greater than man; yet, multitudes of them believe that consumption of meat is

The flesh of animals that is preserved in slaughter houses has been consumed by persons years after the death of the animal. necessary, lest their bodies suffer the loss of essential, organic compounds derived from animal flesh.

Antigens, carcinogens, viruses, and life-threatening microbes are contained in the flesh and blood of animals. Of such is conjecture. The foods that I have provided for man and all other created beings are healthful, life-supporting, and sufficient.

Animals should not be maltreated, nor eaten. 46. In My earlier revelation, it was revealed that burnt offerings were

In the verdant hills, valleys, mountains, fields, and orchards of this world, I gave fruits, vegetation, grains, herbs, and legumes unto you saying, 'This is the meat that ye shall eat; not the flesh of animals'. The burnt offerings were known as

Of such would inhibit man from development of the traits and memories of a beast. The misconstruction of My sacred Words into conformity with mankind's obstinacy and ignorance gives credence to his unintelligent assertions unto this very day that man should consume the flesh of animals.

Burnt offering ceremonies for peace and prosperity were officiated over by priests, who without My sanction, bound living animals onto a pyre for sacrifice.

I denounced this form of sacrifice as violence against animals. Thereupon, I decreed that My scriptures be expounded by sages in such manner that souls would offer vegetables, grains, *ghee*, and flower offerings in *puja*, and desist from the sacrifice of animals.

themselves that an animal shall not suffer pain when struck, nor have fear when injected to induce death, are deluded in ignorance. Animals gathered together for avoid the consumption of meat as slaughter fear death whensoever food, and that temple priests would they sense the destruction of the creatures before them.

During the approach of the animal's death, fear causes toxic secretions to enter its bloodstream.

47. One's embodiment verily consists of compounds and elements in the food that one consumes. Therefore, if one subsists upon impure food, his body shall become impure, and it shall fall victim to disease.

The fire treatment of the flesh of a discarnate animal for consumption shall not destroy the bacilli, spores, and other infinitesimal organisms that remain upon the surface and within the interior of animal flesh. Most of the diseases that prevail upon mankind are brought forth through consumption of meat.

All the food that I have provided for mankind to consume insures health and well-being, not disease and death.

48. These that reason within

Unavoidably, the partakers of the flesh ingest these very toxic substances into their bodies.

49. The multitudes of this world consume more than 800 billion pounds of animal flesh throughout the duration of a year, and the meat vendors consider that injections of antitoxins utilized to control disease in animals shall not bring harm to the human embodiment. In this regard, all manner of consensus and endorsement have convinced the partakers and vendors. Wherefore then are the multitudes sick with blood, liver, bladder, kidney, and heart diseases?

Wherefore are these souls afflicted with circulatory, pneumatic, digestive, lung, and nervous disorders, and thence, delivered unto the re-

gion of death by reason of terminal malignancies, viral, and other infectious diseases.

I have maintained that for health and sustenance, man should partake of fruits, grains, wheat, barley, legumes, and seeds of sesame, anise, rue, caraway, flax and healthful vegetation, together with gourds, fruits, and tubers.

I gave unto mankind, healing medicinal herbs of basil, senna, hyssop, sage, capsicum, and yarrow and others whereof mortals could also consume the berries, leaves, and roots of them.

I supplied for mankind every fruit-bearing tree, plant, and vine with seed whereupon cedar, cypress, eucalyptus, juniper, fig, oak, birch, pine, ashoka, bodhi, elm, mimosa, pomegranate, rose of Sharon, banyan, mango, lilac, birch, laurel, balm of Gilead, and drakshas, olive, plantain, pear, apple, orange, lime, peach, and plum amongst many others were brought to pass.

50. Despite this *Kali yuga*, man cannot live long upon earth; for unbeknownst to him is the awareness that billions of cells in the human embodiment are all intercon-

nected. If one cell is weakened, others suffer.

Food ingested insufficiently or over-indulgently creates imbalance in the system.

Mankind has befouled the earth with disease-ridden waste products and contaminants that have made impure his water supply.

The mother earth, *Bhumika mata* is becoming tired and weary, and she is extremely pained by the way whereof mankind has maltreated her.

Her face is trodden over with miscreants going hither and yon engaged in wickedness, strife, cruelty, surfeiting, and gluttony.

Since the beginning of the world, I created an abundance of food to feed man and all other living beings and creatures on earth.

Today, food is not in short supply. Not one person need starve. Injustices, unfair taxation upon farm lands, and governments conflicting with other governments can seemingly create a scarcity.

### STRENGTH

51. Look not unto any strength wheresoever other than My Own; forasmuch as it is Almighty and

All-Sufficient.

My Strength, to these that are devoted unto Me, is like unto divine armor that protects them from the snares and temptations in the world.

My Strength is like unto a mace that smites the enemies of truth and righteousness down unto contrition.

Mortal man, ye are weak; and thus is your physical embodiment, precisely when you cannot stand strong upon My strength.

My Strength is invincible; It is the most formidable, and the most beligerent Force in all worlds and universes.

I am supported by none. Neither am I sustained by anyone. I depend not, nor rely I upon any source of created power, nor supplier of energy; neither request I any assistance from any worldly agency; and hence, I, verily, am the Almighty One prevailing as the only preponderant God of Absolute Power and Strength.

52. Be ye therefore resolute, and seek divine strength and fortitude.

Be morally strong and courageous. Uphold ethical values of truth, goodness, and righteousness. I

shall be with you, and shall not suffer you to falter, nor fail.

Physical strength cannot last. It shall yield unto the constraints of injury, disease, old age, infirmity, or death.

Dwell upon the Infinite power of My Strength and Might; and know ye that They shall always guard and sustain you.

53. Unto the ones who worship and pray sincerely unto Me, they must know that I shall strengthen them and vouchsafe peace unto their troubled mind and spirit.

Being the merciful God that I am, I ennable the poor in spirit, and I renew the perishing unto vigor. I uplift the downtrodden, shelter the homeless, feed the poor, support the helpless, and assist the aged when they entreat Me for the safety of My Refuge.

I deliver the righteous from the hands of the captives who hurled them low into the throes of persecution.

I give rest unto the weary and the perishing.

I cause the maimed to walk, the mute to speak, the deaf to hear, and the blind to receive sight. For ver-

ily, My Strength is exceedingly Power and Strength.  
great; My Omnipotence surpasses Be wise. Become stalwart upon My  
human comprehension, and My Infinite Strength.  
Might is the everpresent Support Fear neither man, nor beast, nor  
of all worlds in the universes and discarnate being.  
in the vast Beyond.

I am the Eternal Shelter from all mentalities in this world.  
storms and vicissitudes of life. Cast off weakness, fainthearted-  
I am the Almighty Repository of ness, fear, and trepidation.  
Absolute Sovereignty, Power, and Rely independently upon My  
Dominion. Strength; for it is Imperishable. It  
is a powerful, Omnipotent Sun of

54. By virtue of My Strength, the My Supreme Might that prevails  
sick and afflicted, and the disabled above all universes.  
have been made whole.

And likewise as It was before time.  
Moreover, My Energy is the only is now, and forevermore shall be:  
creative force in a universe; and yet, My Strength shall always reign  
it is My Everlasting Power that sustains and dissolves life therein. Supreme at the zenith of Unlimited  
Power, Energy, and Might.

My Strength cannot be weakened,  
nor usurped from Its Imperium of All-Powerfulness by demoniac  
mentalities in the universe.  
My Strength stands Supreme upon an indestructible foundation of My  
Sovereign, indomitable Power and  
Might.

Great is My Strength beyond measure; beyond compare.

Mankind, demigods, the seraphic beings, cherubim, angelic beings, *gandharvas*, and *kinnaras*, cannot comprehend the magnitude of My

55. Misthink not that your human strength can save you; for, it is as finite and ephemeral as the human body that succumbs at the very moment that the life-breath departs from it.

All persons are subject to the frailties of the human embodiment; and are thereby debilitated in strength whensoever prevailed upon by disease, trauma, infliction, or death. When it is brought to pass that man sheds his human form, and is freed

from the human body, he shall have gained a significant degree of respect for matters of the soul that he never had prior to death. Moreover, it is made known to his being that I God gave strength unto him and to other created beings; and that this selfsame strength of Mine upholds the entire creation endowing all creatures therein with consciousness-life. And this Strength in Me is ever at the Imperium of Absolute, Supreme Perfection.

shall behold the power in My Hand according strength into the hand of man; he shall envision the power of My Sight seeing through him; and shall know that it is My Strength of Will that endows humanity with speech, being, expression, and intelligence.

56. Man cannot become spiritually strong in life without My Infinite Strength that transforms and fortifies one's life, rendering it safe and secure in the Divine.

Man should not depend upon his own strength that can falter, decline, and fail. Hence, man should meditate upon My power and upon the magnificence and virtue of it, and realize that he is not merely a limited, inviable, insignificant *jivi*; he is a divine, immortal soul.

Man is created in My image and likeness; not in the image and likeness of this world and universe. If man can contemplate upon the glory of My Infinite Strength, he

57. Travail in righteousness with My Strength that shall sustain and safeguard you.

Be earnest and loyal; forsake not one vestige of divine principle for the sinful attractions of this world.

Be joyful in your labors in the field of righteousness; for the yield shall be abundantly plentiful.

Look unto Me when heavyladen with the strain of toil, for I shall quicken the limbs and give you strength.

I shall accord you with the strength to succeed in spiritual life when I make straight the crooked paths and bring perilous mountains of opposition down to preterition.

Whosoever the heart is encumbered and weakened by grief; whosoever the spirit is in despair, entreat Me to strengthen you.

Fear not the evil aspersions of the sore-vexed amongst My enemies,

for, I am with you. I shall uphold  
and sustain you.

58. Lament not over yourself, nor  
your troubles. Let not anxiety, bur-  
dens, nor worldly encumbrances at-  
tend heavily upon the mind until it

debilitates it. Instead, pray unto Me  
for My help and guidance that ac-  
cord solace, understanding, and  
lasting strength.

My Strength cannot be subdued by  
any foe; neither can It be van-  
quished by demoniac forces.  
My Strength enlivens and revital-  
izes all souls that have faith in Me;  
and whosoever they surrender in  
devotion unto Me, they shall bear  
witness to the All-encompassing,  
transcendental power of My  
Strength, everconstant at the heart  
of all creation.

59. Along diverse paths of sin  
and degradation in life, one can fall  
prey to worldly lures and to pred-  
ators that lie in wait.

It is My Strength that is bestowed  
upon the souls who depend upon  
Me to lead and guide them. And  
verily, if the light of their under-  
standing becomes dim, I accord the  
light that removes darkness; if in-

iquity presses nigh unto them, I give  
them the power to divert it; if beset  
by strife, I make them a bulwark of  
strength; for My watchful Eye is  
ever upon them, and My Strength  
shall accord deliverance.

60. Souls must avoid weakness,  
and become spiritually enabled to  
bear with life's tests and trials.

Also, souls should be like unto the  
reverent, devout few who believe  
upon Me and rely solely upon Me.  
Whenever oppressors assail those in  
whom devotion for Me is immu-  
table, the devout know for a cer-  
tainty that My Strength is their ever-  
present guard and assurance.

Whenever publicly criticized and  
scorned in the presence of kindred;  
whenever unjustly tried by reason  
of another's enmity; and whenever  
burdened with afflictions brought to

bear by despisers of the way of righ-  
teousness, the devoted souls remain  
calm and serene in the embrace of  
My Supreme Power and Strength.

\*

*Thus ends the beginning chap-  
ter of the fifth book of "Endless  
Wisdom."*

## FIVE VIRTUES

### Chapter 2



*F faith, thus saith the Supreme Lord:*

2. Faith is a virtue governed by godliness and the sincerity of one's heart.

Faith is a gateway that is opened unto a domain of spiritual light, peace, and divine grace.

Faith allows the devout souls to bear witness to the outer evidences and manifestations of true faith.

Faith is a triumph over fears and delusions; and it accords reverence, courage, fortitude, and humility.

3. These who are void of faith in My wisdom set forth in religious doctrines have been misled by false treatise and dissertations by unspiritual persons.

Hearers without faith in My Words, will place confidence and trust in paltry, rhetorical, worldly declarations.

Scholars, prideful of academic achievement and lacking in faith

in Me, know Me not.

The faithless who recite from memory My scriptures before a congregation, and thereafter judge themselves and their oratory skills as praiseworthy, are amongst the worst of the educated fools who can never achieve success in spiritual life, save insofar as they divest their egoity and adorn the ecclesiastical garment of sincere faith in Me.

By My command for humanity, I caused you to dwell upon the earth for the divine purpose of spiritual, evolutionary progress, and development of devotion with faith in

Me. Thereafter, I decreed: that there would be perfect order in the universes; that light would descend upon the earth; that waters from the heavens would fall afresh thereupon; and that the earth would yield all manner of edibles, generation after generation.

Most created beings can bear witness to the certitude of this decree. Although, *crores* of multitudes

have placed their trust in the inferior ways of the world. In view of such, I have not rescinded the decrees that were brought to pass since the beginning of this world.

Humanity, I say unto you: Where is true faith? Verily I shall tell you that it abides in the hearts of My devotees, My servitors, and My Instruments who revere Me and obey My Will.

Where is the absence of faith? Verily, faith is absent in those who have lost faith in themselves, and are living under the delusion of worldly ignorance.

4. These who are not committed in faith can hasten unto the day when they will disavow their faith. Subsequent to that, they will not heed admonition, nor avoid the deadly sins that betake souls unto the brink of disaster.

Dwelling in a perishing body, and living in a world of contention, rancor, and ungodliness, the souls who live without faith in Me, shall never obtain the Divine in life. And even though the world cannot edify them, neither purge their sin-

and iniquities, nor deliver them from the unrighteousness-fold, they willfully remain attached to worldliness.

Hosts of souls have derogated from their faith in Me for the world.

Let it be known here and now that: this material world is thankless and ungodly; it cares not whether one meets with victory or defeat, success or failure, life or death.

5. Certain souls of declining faith cry unto others, saying that I have not heard their prayers after they had importuned Me repeatedly to remove their burden and prosper them, and that I disregarded them

and allowed great tribulation to befall them.

Trials and tribulations are not brought to pass to defeat anyone. The test of My judgment is not chastisement. The devout souls consider it their good fortune to suffer the trials and tribulations that

I allow. And whether they are short-lived, or remaining for days, these souls become stronger and stalwart, and more affirmed in their faith: forasmuch as, the trials undergone have strengthened, not weakened them: and the tests in life have re-

inforced faithfulness and dedication to a consecrated life of devotion unto Me.

6. Whenever one yearns in earnest to cultivate true faith in Me, he must listen unto the certitude of My Words.

One must keep his mind absorbed in Their import; for thence, the light of understanding shall dawn within

him.

Faith causes doubts and fears to depart swift away from one. Faith inspires the establishment of spiritual resolve and courageousness.

Through faith, one overcomes the mayic delusion.

By faith, one can brave the storms of life, and the blasts of hardships and tribulations in life with inner peace and outer calm.

Be confirmed in faith in Me with unyielding spiritual resolve and determination.

Offer faithfully your prayers and devotions unto Me.

Engage in regulative meditation and selfless service.

Perform charitable deeds; and walk fearlessly onward in the conviction of true, unyielding faith in Me.

7. During the ancient days, a soul of little faith stood on the edge of an escarpment, watching the water issuing forth nigh unto the rocks

below. He beheld the winds and waves converse with one another; he gazed with rapt attention and wonderment when the oceanic tides would greet the seashore, and thence return unto the teeming main.

Emanating from My Omnipotence, were angels of truth, mercy, and righteousness all adorned in celestial raiment. They were beatific in an aura of radiant light upon the sea, on the land, and in the air. In the upper sphere of the firmament stood thousands of demigods in armor. They were helmeted, and equipped with swords, maces, and shields. Envisioning them, he suddenly lost consciousness. After he emerged from it, he prayed:

'O merciful and compassionate Lord, upon the precipice, I was surrounded by the presence of the denizens and the demigods of Heaven. Their appearance inspired fear in my heart. Due to a lack of understanding, I humbly beg of You to be so kind as to explain the meaning of what had manifested

before my sight'. I replied, "Chela, derbrush of sin and decadence. And humble your heart and your spirit, in accordance therewith, only the and abide by My wisdom and truth like unto the angels in Heaven and the demigods therein, proceed fearlessly, with the courage to face any foe of truth and righteousness."

Thereafter, he returned to his village below with a new determination to trust and obey Me.

Although after some time, he un-  
wisely considered that he was em-  
powered in his faith and renewed  
in his spirit insomuch that he was  
qualified to lead souls unto Salva-

tion.  
Howbeit, in the days forthcoming,  
when the strength of his faith was  
tested in an oscillation of dualities  
and trials of life, it failed. And  
thence, like unto cascading debris

and falling mountainous rocks, he  
quickly met with the ground of  
worldly, unspiritual life.

And as sin and wickedness became  
his cohorts, he, forthwith gave rid-  
dance altogether to spiritual life.

8. Like unto lost kine strayed  
from the pasture, the unfaithful  
souls have entered the wilderness  
of ignorance and degradation, and  
are plodding through the dense un-

good Shepherds whom I send forth  
into the world can save these souls,  
and return them safely to the pas-  
toral lands of faith in Me.

9. Seedlings of faith are present  
within every heart, even in souls  
who profess neither faith, nor be-  
lief in Me. In dedicated souls, faith  
grows in reverence daily, nurtured  
by consecrated waters of virtue  
and righteousness.

These whose faith is unsteady, can-  
not cultivate the spiritual field, nor  
tend to it daily, nor water it duti-  
fully, neither gather the harvest, nor  
partake of the feast with the faith-  
ful and Me.

10. These that believe in the di-  
vine works and manifestations of  
My glory attest to the truth that  
with the yoke of unswerving faith,  
their sorrows are borne without  
anxiety; their fears are laid to rest;  
and their burdens are made light.

The faithful will not desist from ad-  
herence unto My Will; for they are  
surrendered in obedience to It, and  
they dwell in complete loyalty unto  
Me.

11. The soul that cannot find Me within the depths of his heart, may not find Me in the temple, nor other holy places.
- The soul that vigorously recites My Words inscribed in the *vedic shastras, Puranas, Upanishads, Quran, and Bibles*; and yet, abides without faith and belief in Them, cannot follow upon My path of enlightenment, peace, and bliss.
- A host of souls who professed publicly their faith in Me, became the first to decry it upon the day of the test of My judgment.
- Other souls who declared that their faith would always remain true in Me, went forth unto the days whereunto they denounced such faith in despite.
- Many other souls that swear by their 'faith in Me', hasten into dens of iniquity.
- Preferring them above My holy temples, they drink from a worldliness-cup, not from My sacred chalice; and they engage in evil revelment rather than in devotional worship of Me.
- This delusion, this prevailing ignorance has beclouded the minds of myriad thousands of souls in this world.
12. Cultivate sincere faith in Me; for, everyday faithless souls from earth cross over onto the spirit-side of life; and they meet with the consequences of nescience and lack of faith in Me.
- Time is deputed by Me to effectuate growth, development, and change in all created beings in existence. Accordingly, mankind must utilize its time efficiently by intelligently seeking to achieve true faith in Me.
13. Worldly wealth, accolades, awards, and trophies shall not accompany discarnate souls after death. Only the virtuousness of true faith, sanctification, and spiritual merit shall remain and accompany souls, life after life.
- Whosoever one's faith in Me and devotion are immutable, I vouchsafe fulfillment in My Heavenly, Infinite worlds wherein dying is not, nor transmigration of the soul. Neither is there night, nor clouds, fear, sorrow, nor burdens to bear.
- The exhaustless wealth of My wondrous Grace is ever upon the faithful, devout souls.
- The faithful souls partake of the heavenly manna and feast unto full-

ness from the celestial tableland of tige that encompass their hearts, divine plenitude, and they imbibe unseverable.

pure, holy water from streams of Mark ye well these words: Let not transcendent bliss. the sins and iniquities of the past,

The faithful bask in divine, consciousness-light; and they abide in nor the misdeeds of these present days preclude efforts to regain and its resplendence with joyful psalms renew faith in Me.

and hymns of rejoicing that are heard throughout every sphere of Heaven's Imperium.

**14** Maintain true faith in Me. Uphold it reverently and diligently always.

Let not your spirit suffer from faithlessness.

Attend the assembly of the wise and saintly souls, for they abide with faith and belief in the certitude of My wisdom and the sacred

truths and principles that I imparted unto *rishis*, prophets, sages, and men of realization.

Lest your soul becomes lost in a labyrinth of sin and faithlessness;

forsake not one vestige of faith in Me.

Some souls that long to repent and reaffirm faith in Me, fear that the

brands of their worldly fetters are

too deep-engravened, the blight of

their guilt, unmitigated, and the

knots of self-pride and false pres-

15. The faithful are willing and prepared to go forth wheresoever and whenssoever I summon them; and whether they are called to partake of divine fruits from My celestial gardens, or whether they are sent forth unto a barren wasteland to serve Me, they hesitate not.

The faithful can receive great commendation and worldly acclaim, or they can be sent straightforward unto a cross of sacrifice.

Undaunted, they will serve in the midst of revilers and sinners; and equipoised, will accept commemo-

ration in an assemblage of saints and holy men.

The faithful will not dwell in sorrow, neither hopelessness, nor de-

spair; inasmuch as I am their Supreme Refuge.

They are safe in My shelter.

They dread not the secular world;

they bade it farewell long ago; and

they seek nothing from it.

The faithful know that worldliness  
is like unto dust that covers the righteous.  
windows of the soul, hiding divine

radiance from view.

The faithful stand upon a sacred  
foundation of undying allegiance  
unto Me.

The faithful revere and venerate  
Me, and trust in My Way, My pur-  
pose, and My Will.

And when the faithful reach their  
journey's fulfillment-end in Me,

they exist ever-peaceful in adora-  
tion, reverence, and devotion in My

Absolute Domain of transcendent  
bliss together with the souls whose

faith and devotion are pure and  
eternal.

17. In want of an earthly reward,  
let not your faith fade like unto a  
withered flower; for worldly re-  
wards are tentative and transient.

Ponder not over an earthly loss; for  
of such can become your soul's  
heavenly increase.

Walk in wisdom's way of true faith  
in Me.

Remember My Excellencies, My  
Glories, and My divine *lilas*.

Hold onto My Unfailing Hand of  
everlasting Mercy.

Be mindful and pray unto Me in the  
midnight hour.

Meditate regulatively upon Me in

16. The faithful will not breach  
divine trust for unsacred, mundane

Not one soul can truly suffer in this  
world if he has unswerving faith in

The faithful traverse the *samsaric*  
sea of this world, and suffer its ad-  
versities with peace and equanim-

ity in their hearts.

Abide surrendered in faith in Me.

The faithful never fear the vicissi-  
tudes of opposition, nor the on-  
slaught of affliction, injury, insult,

Travail faithfully in the field of  
righteousness until you attain di-

nor persecution.

vine Liberation and Realization.

The faithful win triumphant, spiri-  
tual victories and achieve heavenly  
rewards after having subdued the

18. One in whom faith is weak  
ought to plead his cause, sincerely  
imploring Me to strengthen him

in dedication, faith, and resolve. In accordance with the proportions of one's faith and devotion, I bestow My Mercy upon him, and I shower divine Grace upon him.

The poor in faith should pray unto Me for the fortitude and courage that shall reinforce their faith.

Unto one who is faithful in the charge of the *least* of his duties, I encourage him to aspire for great, spiritual duty, and I grant opportunities for spiritual advancement.

Unto those who have been faithful in the *greatest* charge of duty, I bestow higher, spiritual responsibility, and divine empowerment upon them.

19. The strengths and the weaknesses of all created beings are self-evident; yet some souls who profess faith in Me, know not the sum and substance of it.

They affirm the conviction of their faith and belief in Me, and can bear witness to its outer evidences. And yet, when it is brought to pass that their faith is tested in a crucible of adversity, hostility, self-abnegation, or *tapas*, failure is imminent.

The test examines quality, extent, and the degree of integrity, and it

reveals unto one the length, width, and breadth of their faith, or the lack of it.

20. Unyielding faith in Me dissolves apprehension, and dispels the clouds of doubt and confusion that can torment the mind.

Faith in Me ennobles the heart, and purifies the mind and spirit. By reason of faith in Me, the faint-hearted can become brave and resolute; and a dying person can be returned wholly unto life.

Valleys of faith and humility are lifted up; and mountains of fear, grief, and desperation are brought low.

Waters from the healing springs of My boundless grace issue forth in desert places of disconsolation and gloom; and the fruits, flowers, and wish-yielding trees of My Causeless mercy, grow and thrive on dry land.

21. By faith, Manu,—Noah heard My voice say unto him that the world had become defiled by violence and the peoples thereon perverse; and that I would cause a great downpour of rain from the heavens to flood the earth leaving

creatures beneath the waters unto It came to pass that when the heav-  
demise, save himself, his wife, ens closed its windows and ceased  
creatures of every kind; and his the downpour of waters that had  
three sons,—characterizing the prevailed upon the earth for forty  
*trigunas* in mankind.

I exhorted him to build a ship days and forty nights, the ship  
whereof three levels would be landed on a peak on the mountain  
range of *Ararat*.

dwell in by manifold pairs of crea- When the flood waters had dried  
tures on earth, such as all manner up, the sun shone brightly from the  
of fowl, pastoral, and forest-dwell- heavens upon creatures, great and  
ing quadrupeds, oceanic, and other small. And they all departed from  
life forms. the ship and proceeded down the

Thereupon, he built the ship. And mountain to live life on earth in the  
in accordance with My precise in- customary way.  
structions, he gathered together his

family, and with the creatures, two of every kind, they entered therein. The rain began to fall from the heavens, in the day and the night, covering the great expanse of earth. Never abjure your faith, even if The thousands of tons of weight in the ship prolonged floatation; therefore, I deemed that a *Matsya* incarnation be made manifest to increase its size as would the waters. It did thus, and it set the ship afloat. Scores of earthly beings and other living entities succumbed beneath the floodwaters, including *Manu's* neighbors who had ridiculed and scorned him throughout the duration of time expended in the construction of the ship.

22 Let your faith be like unto a lamp in the hands of the mendicant to remove the shadows of ignorance from your pathway. Your needs, aspirations, and your wishes shall be fulfilled in faith. The perils of life and the hostility that one shall face thereto, can be counteracted against by faith.

I am the Observer unseen. The invisible Eyewitness.

I envisage the temptations, the illusions, and the entrapments that lie ahead. Hence, I know whether one shall cultivate faith in Me, or not.

Faith is essential to spiritual success; and by virtue of such, when faithfulness and reverence unto Me are true, one can proceed, step by step unto the threshold of Salvation and Liberation.

### HOPE

23. It came to pass that certain souls lost all hope in life upon the day when burdens heavily laden and tests of afflictions assailed them. Abiding with remorse and self-condemnation in their hearts, they reasoned that only death could release them from their troubles.

These discomfited souls who had given themselves unto travail for monetary gain, purchases of land, dwellings, and property goods, became destitute, impoverished, and reduced to a state of hopelessness when an officeholder had proven by way of false documentation that their houses, lot, and chattel were the property of the state government who would forthwith confiscate it. These souls in their dilemma considered dangerous recourses before entreating Me

for relief from the distress brought forth by fraudulence, deception, and government greed.

Elderly souls who had labored faithfully as public servants found themselves released from employ with a pension that would provide only meager subsistence. Instead of placing all hope in Me, they could not free themselves from the throes of despair subsequent to the day of

their replacement by younger persons of lesser efficiency and competency.

Grief-stricken souls under a cloud of bereavement, lost hope in life and reasoned that they shall surely follow their departed, loved one to the grave if their sorrows will not soon come to an end.

Unto all such souls as these, verily, I am saying that ye must abide with great hope in Me.

Believe with all your heart, mind, and soul that I can remove distress; alleviate all sadness, futility, and desperation; and that I can bring peace to your heart; uplift your soul, and allow you to envision the dawning of a new day of hope, solace, and peace.

24. One that has transgressed against My Laws and is residing in an edifice of sin and disease need not reason that he is beyond hope;

nor assert that he could not obtain remission from sin in purgatory. Nay, this soul and those in the multitude whom I have breathed the breath of life into, are regarded equally by Me. They need only to sincerely beseech Me for deliverance from the house of bondage. And when souls have been delivered therefrom, I forthwith invest them in them.

tioned, go forth unto a death region wherein they are confronted by a re-creation of the cause of their hopelessness, disgust, fear, despair, or repugnance. Upon the expiration of their term, they return to earth to receive another human embodiment for the continuation of their evolutionary process. Hence, they are granted a new opportunity to face their weaknesses, to resolve doubts and fears, and to contend with the du-

25. Manifold souls who were void of hope for today and tomorrow approached hastily toward the abode of death. Upon their arrival, they

abilities and complexities of life for the great victory of Salvation and Liberation.

soon learned that death could not destroy hopelessness. Death is helpless in the hands of those who are hopeless. Death can only claim the body, not the mind, nor the soul. Misthink not that your sorrows, your grievances, and paltry concerns shall cease when you depart for the region of death.

26. Abide in peace with a righteous hope in your heart. Pray with true hope for the ability to subvert dejection and sorrow. Never let the sorrowing mind withdraw into itself, nor allow your spirit to fester in self-pity and despair.

Lack of hope fosters indifference to ethical values and moral codes, to the extent that improprieties arise insomuch that one cannot see beyond his own ignorance. Hopelessness can cause defeat, even demise when desperation encompasses one in a cloud of worth-

Consider not that death by your hand shall be a release from the burden of tedious, worldly cares and responsibility. If otherwise, My poor, suffering humanity, you are truly mistaken. The discarnate souls, aforemen-

lessness. Upon the day that worthlessness has digressed into self-condemnation, a host of souls sink into an abyss of depression.

Humanity, ye must know for a certainty that life without hope is equivalent to a body without a soul, a mind without an intellect, and an eye without sight.

27. Hope in the life is like unto a portal that opens unto vast realms of peace, equanimity, joy, and spiritual achievement.

Hope enlivens the heart and motivates one to strive for deliverance from evil practices, sin, and wickedness.

Hope together with belief in the certitude of My Mercy can reverse the course of the ill-winds of enmity and injustices against you. Hope in Me vouchsafes resistance to the tempter's lures.

Hope in Me removes one unscathed from his dwelling set afire by persecutorial mentalities.

With true hope in Me, one can behold the midnight of his sorrow turn into a noonday sun of Infinite rejoicing and gladness.

With unwavering hope in Me, one shall bear witness to My mercy that

absolves one from sin, and reconstructs him from the ruins of a once unsacred, hopeless way of life, into a new being suffused in great hope.

28. The destitute need not exist without hope, neither should the afflicted, nor the aged.

The forsaken, the orphaned, the ostracized, and the friendless need not suffer their hope to decline into loss of stability and equilibrium.

Wherefore?, for the reason that true hope is established upon an everlasting Foundation of My Power and Glory that faileth not.

Unto these who place all hope in Me, you very well know that: I have saved the hopeless from their miseries; I have banished the fears and sorrows of multitudinous others, and have likewise, attended upon yours.

I have made ashamed the revolters against spiritual life; I have rendered the minds of the iniquitous unto remorse and contrition; I have troubled the hearts of these that craftily devise evil plots to entrap upon souls for earthly riches; and I have brought to naught the vile machinations of evildoers.

Know ye also, that I shed light upon

the footpaths of these who place Salvation, Liberation, and divine hope in Me; and I set forth the steps, Realization.  
nay, *order* the steps of the devoted

unto Me.

I grant that holy water be partaken by these that are athirst after righteousness; I accord a safe refuge to the homeless, the needy, and the downcast; and I heal their wounded hearts and broken spirits. And, I encourage and inspire the defenseless to become spiritually committed and filled with hope.

29. Gird ye up, be not perturbed and wrought with doubt and disbelief in Me.

Be hopeful of receiving My divine assurance in the time of need. Tarry not in the valley of hopelessness, nor turn in flight from the advance of trials and tribulations; instead, brave them fearlessly with great hope in Me.

The designated place of man's spiritual development and evolution is earth; and for accomplishment of such, I sent him thereunto. Granted that true hope is tested and tried on earth; albeit, it is essential to the evolution of mankind; and the earth is the only land whereupon souls can strive for

due iniquitous foes, and foil the evil schemes of workers of iniquity. Without hope an oppressor's cruel revilement can waxen strong upon you.

With hope, you are not affected by falsified testimony against you, nor the vindictiveness of the envious. Without hope, you are adversely affected by an opponent's contempt for you.

In the embrace of death, fear not. In the midst of dire hardship, lament not.

Within a raging storm of opposition and hatred for you, maintain a lasting hope, and never let the mind become overladen with dread whereunto nerves are breached, and the senses, stultified.

31. Abide with the blessed hope that the shackles of subservience to sin shall be broken and loosed from you, thus that you may endure with determination and resoluteness. Live with hope in a spirit of truth, sanctitude, and understanding. Abide with the sincere hope that I

shall send forth unto your being, a divine psalm of peace, a vision of Infinity, and a glimpse of Eternity. Inasmuch as I have granted these unto others, I, likewise can grant these even unto you.

The hopeless, pathetic sinners who lost themselves long ago unto sin, abomination, enmity, violence, corruption, and immorality shall be cast from this earth into the fire of retribution in the nether world.

And the pure hope of obedient,

32. These that utter the belief that the earth is overrun with sinners, prevaricators, blasphemers, corrupters, traitors, warmongers, thieves, and carnal-minded repro- bates must needs know that I have beheld for a time of long continu-

ance, the wickedness, the demoniacal practices, and the abominations of such mortals, and I shall not forget them.

33. Let your hope grow stronger within your heart, day after day; inasmuch as, greater hope extracts imperfections, irrationality, and in-

difference to spirituality and morality from the mind and the heart. Upon lowly paths in spiritual life the saints faithfully trod upholding a bright, beacon-light of hope for lost, excommunicated, and forlorn

My Ear is attuned unto all souls; therefore, I, in all certitude, hear

the sincere aspirations of the hearts that are filled with true hope and trust in Me.

Would you not walk along the spiritual path as did these saintly souls with hope, determination, faith, and true belief upon Me in your heart?

The prayers and supplications for establishment of great hope in the world, shall be responded unto by Me.

Will you persevere onward with a blessed hope and spiritual dedication in life; and thence, endeavor to gain your divine right to attain

## Salvation and Realization?

34. Hopelessness disturbs the sensibilities causing one to neglect his duties and responsibilities.

Hopelessness leads one to believe within his heart that whatsoever betides him shall not matter.

Hopelessness can impel one's thoughts swift unto the brink of doom wherefrom one views himself through the eye of delusion with the belief that life is a perilous, burdensome, fruitless labor. Hopelessness gives rise to the futility and resignation that can prompt one to consider death as the

only hope.

Unto such souls, I shall tell you that death may promise rest unto the weary, and relief unto the aggrieved; nonetheless, if I permit a soul's release from this earth by his own undoing, he is held wholly ac-

countable and responsible for perpetration of death upon himself. Moreover, one's evasion of the accrued penalties and offenses has to be answered to, in the death realms.

Karma consequences from one's present and past lifetimes have oftentimes included unmitigating, circumstances whereof one may

not be emancipated from at death.

Hence, souls enter the nether regions of purgatory daily wherein sufferings, admonition, and chastisement are meted out.

Escapism cannot provide sanctuary to the deceased.

Bid riddance to hopelessness, and dwell with great hope in Me.

The strain of the trials and toils of life; the troubles, sufferings, and miseries of this world can fall heavily upon the souls whose hope is in Me; nonetheless, never succumb to distrust, neither disbelief in Me, nor fall into dejection and sorrow.

Remember these My Words, and imbibe ye well the truth therein: Hopelessness has to be obliterated in life, not death.

Futility is defeated to the uttermost whenever one places all hope in Me.

And for an unequivocal certainty, true hope in the lives of devout souls brings great joy, peace, and solace.

35. Hearts rent in twain, Tears flowing down in streams. Minds burdened with gloom. Hearts wounded to the core.

The spirit permeated with grief. None of these sufferings shall vanish without hope for a brighter day and a better tomorrow.

Whenever one is without hope, one can exercise improper discretion and lose self-confidence.

The souls who fall into a hopeless state of mind reason that their burdens are a thousand despairs that one should not have to bear.

Unto such souls who lost hope in Me: you must endeavor zealously for restoration of hope in Me.

When thus done, I shall remove your unnecessary sufferings, and save you from fear of the material world.

True hope is uplifted by Me, enhanced by Me, and fulfilled in Me. Hope is celebrated when souls cast away their false identification with

the human embodiment,—unlike many souls in the multitudes, and begin to dwell with hope in Me, in themselves, and in life.

36. I have not invested you with one vestige of hopelessness; for of such would never inspire divine virtue, nor courage, neither devotion, nor peace.

Install an altar of blessed hope

within the sanctuary of your heart, and attend to it daily with offerings of sincere faith and trust in Me.

In accordance therewith, one day, sacred flowers of goodness, compassion, blessedness, and holiness shall blossom forth as sacrosanct, devotional offerings unto Me.

37. Stand independently upon My Preponderance, My Power, and My Strength; and go forth on the spiritual path with great hope in Me.

Fervent endeavor from a heart replete with true hope in Me, shall reveal the coveted splendor of My divine Presence.

38. Oftentimes, the discouraged and the forlorn are sorrowing over the loss of friends, kindred, or their worldly fortunes.

Such persons as these must put despair to rout, and sever the cords of indiscretion asunder, forasmuch as, it is imperative that souls dwell intelligently with hope

for the purpose of edification and spiritual development in life.

Let the flame of hope wax strong each day, and with a grant of My Mercy thereto, one can accomplish

holy tasks and reach exalted heights

that were once considered unapproachable and unattainable.

### CHARITY

39. On the wings of holiness, charity brings forth a sacred stream of goodness into the hearts of My devotees.

Charity is ever loyal, ever faithful, and it will not count days, hours, nor moments in want of respite.

Charity's bounden duty is to selflessly serve the needs of others. Spurning one and attending upon another; assisting one and rejecting another; or regarding one, and disregarding another are not the characteristics, nor nature of charity; inasmuch as, true charity is endowed with a great humanity that shall not differentiate amongst people, nor discriminate against anyone.

40. One's charity is a great presentation of benevolence extended to the poor and needy when such offering is given more from the heart, than from the hand.

Charity is a sufferance that shall not yield to hatred, nor envy, nor reproach.

Charity is longsuffering, and it en-

dows one with patience, kindness, and forbearance.

Charity rendered without ostentation is a true benefactor of selfless care and concern for others.

41. Beneficent deeds that are undertaken to reap a paltry, material benefit are never charitable; they are unconscionable, atrocious, and detested by Me.

Offerings of charity given for the purpose of commendation and recognition from contemporaries are an abomination; despite the verity that the needful had received the gifts and goods in hand.

Gathering funds for the less fortunate by those who intend to abscond with the proceeds, is abhorrent unto Me; and verily, the absconders and devourers of the funds,—the eaters of the seeds shall suffer the consequences unto the fullest extent of My Law.

42. Charity is unselfish administering unto the sick and the afflicted without tarrying for remuneration, recognition, nor accolades from peers.

Charity edifies the life of the giver, and sends a message of peace, joy,

and gladness unto the recipients of the charity. Charitable persons who give selflessly will undertake any task of

Engage in the *seva* of charity for the benefit of others. And abide in harmony with the precepts of truth and morality.

Bemar not the countenance of charity with hypocrisy and selfish motivations, rendering it unsightly, blighted, and uncomely.

Misrepresent not the good name of charity with vile speech and malevolent device.

Charity in its pure form shall not be clothed in clandestine attire for the accomplishment of impious deeds.

Charity likewise should not be rendered by souls who utilize self-centered, false conjecture to promote social status and self-importance. Perform not charitable deeds with false pride, egotism, nor arrogance in the heart.

43. Charity is a great sympathetic work of love and kindness offered to all creatures. Therefore, it should be done with the sincerest motives and the purest thoughts.

Charity is universal and impartial with her contributions to the needy and the less fortunate.

peace and goodwill wheresoever; and they will toil diligently in the field of righteousness for My Names' sake, and selflessly administer unto others without expectation of reward, praise, or recognition.

44. These that have the true spirit of charity in them, can one day give the best of their service in other countries and nations.

By My decree, these that have pure charity in their hearts, shall become harbingers of global peace and good tidings.

These that have great charity offer more than bread to a hungry soul; they give offerings of solace, inspiration, and joyfulness. Neither task, nor travail extinguishes the light of their charity; for they willingly and unselfishly serve without profit.

These that have the blessed charity are always prepared to assist others beyond the call of duty; for they never consider a duty too tedious, nor difficult to undertake; and they are ever willing to perform the charitable deeds that shall benefit

the homeless, the ailing, and the extent, commence the charity poverty-stricken.

45. Console others in their hour of need. within the household with a cheerful heart; for of such shall enable you to someday render charitable *seva* in far distant places on earth.

Perform a charitable service that will uplift their spirit and lighten their burdens.

Render a helping hand unto the terminally-ill souls whose 'friends' make haste to abandon them after reasoning that the sight of suffering and affliction is unbearable. The languishing souls whose days are numbered shall welcome your tender care.

The dying ones, likewise, shall cherish your prayers and words of compassion; and shall treasure the kindhearted, selfless service given unto them prior to their departure from earth.

46. Charitably serve the humanity by caring for the weary, the aged, and the destitute soul.

Reason not that there are other souls more qualified to perform charitable tasks in the world. Take in hand simplistic, humanitarian tasks within your own precincts.

Accordingly, if you cannot perform the *seva* of charity to a great

47. Perform charity for the sake of others in the morning, at even-tide, or in the midnight hour.

Bear with the sun's rays, the rain, or the winter's cold in this service for Me.

Let charity, like unto a vessel, be filled with pure waters blended with essences of benevolence, humility, and sympathy.

Pour these humanitarian waters upon seedlings of compassion, and universal brotherhood; and ultimately they shall blossom into beneficent flowers of peace and goodness that shall revive, enliven, and refresh the hearts and minds of many souls throughout the world.

48. Dwell with true charity; let it abide always in you.

Serve unselfishly the needs of others without concern for your own. Extend a good measurement of your time in charity.

I, Myself, accord the great charity of life unto man and to all other cre-

ated beings. Will you not offer a the bondage of the world; and small kindness for alleviation of the thenceforward transporting them up sufferings of others? to excelsior heights of spiritual Re- Will you not share goodwill and alization. glad tidings with others?

Consider the deprivation and the poverty of others; and thence be- 50. Trust reverently in Me, and come determined to administer to failings, and your weaknesses the ailing, support the infirm, and brought to naught.

care for the elderly. Listen to the sorrowful cries and the broken chords in the voices of pitiable, forsaken, and abandoned souls. If you must wait for a time before I rescue you from trouble, then so be it. I want that your trust stays strong and soothfast in Me; otherwise, ev-

Now, hear these My Words: every selfless, charitable offering is cher- ery moment of such tarrying could be lost.

ished and ever-remembered by Me. You must intensify trust in Me whenever the mind is tossed and turned about in a whirlwind of tur-

### TRUST

49. A divine charge rests upon a principle of true abidance of trust in Me.

Be it resolved here and now that there cannot be a commitment greater than trust, nor covenant more exalted than trust in Me. Divine trust is truly the most re-

splendent amongst virtues. And the soul that has become established in trust in Me with devotion, shall be- hold the Infinite realities attest un- deniably to the manifestations of

My Unfailing Hand conferring, guiding, and delivering souls from

moil; whenever obstacles appear insurmountable; and whenever the cohorts of sin and wickedness be-

siege you. Hold onto your trust in Me whenever prevaricators spread rumor and calumny about you; lay your fears to rest; for I shall guard you, and keep you safe.

The flesh is weak; hence, when danger encompasses the distrusting soul, his mind can become wrought with inordinate, faulty reasoning.

51. What are the requisites of the spirit in you? Verily, they are not

doubt, neither lamentation, nor disgraced life of devotion for Me, and trust. The spirit requires only the command your spirit and your soul strength that it obtains whosoever into My keeping, for neither earthly complete reliance and trust are bond, nor pledge of leadership, nor placed in Me. And it manifests externally through My Words and My alliance is greater than divine trust. Laws that give riddance to distrust. Believe and trust in Me, the Lord Disbelieving souls stray far from God with all your heart, mind, and the throne of My Grace, and My spirit, and dwell with the uttermost unchanging Hand of Mercy; albeit that: the soul, your eternal self, is the souls whose trust in Me is minuscule, must not disavow it in nigh unto Me, and evermore abiding folly, neither ignorance, nor in despite. Doubting souls should seek the assembly of the wise, and pray in the celestial richness and the guidance to build eternal bliss of My Supreme Life.

53. With sincere trust in Me, souls should strive for Realization, and they should undertake the task unto Me for the guidance to build by studying My holy scriptures, by you, a clean heart, and a stalwart engaging in *sadhana*, and attending spirit that can weather the storms, the *satsang* of the wise who delight in expounding upon My trials, and tribulations of life. wisdom and My sacred truths.

52. Virtuousness abounds in the souls who wholeheartedly trust Me; and by virtue of regulative engagement in *sadhana*, their reverence and obedience unto Me are greatly increased. And when devotion for Me has been achieved, these souls ultimately progress toward the sacred days of offering service to humanity for My sake. Dedicate yourself unto a conse-

Leave ajar the door to your heart for universal appreciation of others; and be not loathe to render *seva*, nor averse to the praise and worship of Me in an ancient language unknown to you. Be not reproachful of My sacred revelations inscribed in the Bible, *Talmud*, *Quran*, nor contemptuous of *Buddhist's* texts, *puranic*, and *vedic shastras*. Be not at variance

with My Laws, statutes, and commandments. worst than life in perdition.  
As *atma*, you humanity, are not a stranger in My divine, kingdom of Heaven; nay.

As for the individualized, egocentric persons you have become as a consequence of human desires and weaknesses, your trust in Me has declined, and subsequent to that, alienation of yourself from spiritual life is more than tentative.

In accordance therewith, depend ye upon Me, and trust sincerely in Me. 55. These that abide in complete trust in Me, dwell without fear, anxiety, and worldly desire in their hearts; for they have obtained the award of My eternal Mercy.

These that trust in Me, will not place confidence entirely in man; for he is known to be unreliable, disposed to err, and subject to be-

54. Give riddance to dependence upon objects of sense gratification that have dulled the mind and bewildered the senses beyond recognition of the Divine in life.

tray a trust, and breach a vow. I am above error and beyond indecision; likewise I am above supposition, blunder, speculation, and presumption.

Like unto inebriated persons whose vision is distorted, there are many people whose state of mind for mat-

I am transcended high above mis-judgment, imperfection, and faulty reasoning.

ters of the soul is distorted, indis- creet, and bereft of trust in Me. Other souls whose concern for the physical embodiment is a priority, and whose trust in Me has dimin-

And by My Law, I shall empower the trusting soul that qualifies him-self to receive from My sacred repository a bestowal of divine opulences.

ished into nothingness, go forth unto sleep, injury, or death each day purblind in ignorance.

56. Trust not in the words of skeptics; credence abides not in them.

Certain others who had trusted in My Will and in My Way of righteousness turned to sin and iniquity, and hither, unto a condemnation

Never believe in their conjecture, for it is worldly, controversial, and speculative. Trust in Me; not the bearers of untruths, deceipts, and

false declarations. Believe that the dawning of My mercy is forthcoming subsequent to the dark night of desolation, heavy burdens, and misery. Let not the raiment of your trust in Me erode into unsightly, useless rags like unto a moth that has consumed the threads of a cloak reducing it to shreds. Trust wholeheartedly in My Laws and ordinances; for great shall be the spiritual achievements; and greater yet, the sacred rewards.

wicked like unto throning weeds and cast them into flames of retribution.

58. Truth is the foundation of faith; and faith, belief, hope, and charity are pillars of trust. Their entablature is made of immutable devotion for Me. Without these virtues, there can never be a divine, inner Sanctorium in the temple of holiness within the human heart.

57. Trust always in Me, the Lord; forasmuch as I am here, and I am there as the everpresent guide, leader, and Inner Ruler. Let not your trust fail whenever intimidated by the envious, nor suffer your intellect to decline into despair whenever rent by the blast of iniquitous slanderers. Unto the trusting soul, I shall grant peace of mind, and safe harbor from the onslaught of demoniac mentalities. Whenever confronted by these that loathe the way of righteousness, suffer it to be a day of undying trust in Me; for strong shall be your deliverance when I uproot the radix of evil from your heart.

radation bestows not peace. And if you live a riotous life of debauchery, you shall mourn the loss of self-respect, morality, and human decency.

With trust in your heart, walk upon the spiritual path that reaches unto the pure lands of My Infinite Mercy and Grace; for a life of distrust can end in banishment far from the great glory of those pure lands. Therefore, strive to become resigned unto spiritual life, purged from sin, and firmly anchored in trust in Me.

And if it is brought to pass that *maya* betakes you unto the brink of disaster; fear not.

Be bold, and view the worldly illusion without apprehension. Remain resolute in the conviction of your faith and trust in Me, despite the minuteness, the enormity, the gravity of the circumstances, or the dualities in life.

Depend upon Me, for I am the eternal Citadel of everlasting power. Secure round about your heart, the breastplate and shield of soothfast trust and devotion for Me, for I am the Lord God that shall secure your triumphant victory on every battlefield of life.

60. With complete trust in Me, place your sins into the crucible of sacrifice whereunto they are burnt to ashes; for I am the Purifier, the heart Regulator, and the Restorer of souls.

Fear not man, neither astral entity, nor apparition, nor discarnate being. Abide with courage and trust in Me; for I am the Everpresent, Almighty Defender of souls.

Place your sorrows and your burdens upon Me; for I am the One who can heal the wounded heart and spirit in a way whereof the earthly physicians cannot; inasmuch as, they cannot know fully My creation, neither the science of life, nor the intricacies of the

*antahkaran* in the human embodiment.

Plead your cause unto Me with a sincere heart.

Trust in My judgment and My commandments; for they are most judicious and true.

I am the only All-knowing, All-wise counsellor that shall exonerate you before those who rebuke and scorn you.

61. The devout souls trust not in this changing, material world; for, undoubtedly, it is a place wherein mortals tread bare upon the thorns, brambles, and wastage of sin in life. It is a land of sorrows, death, and destruction.

It is a place wherein false hopes, and empty dreams abound.

On earth, souls are deluded by the *mayic* energy and its manifold lures; its diverse temptations, and entrapments.

The trusting soul need not fear; for I shall grant deliverance from trouble.

I shall make clear and sure his footpath; and shall quicken him unto

greater trust in Me.  
 Trust ye in Me, the Supreme One,  
 Who shall never forsake, nor desert  
 you in the midst of the storm-swept  
 ocean of life. Never shall I turn My  
 Eye away from you whensoever  
 your burdens and trials become  
 heavyladen.

Whensoever dismayed by vile  
 mockings from others; whenso-  
 ever assailed by evil-minded per-  
 sons who seek to inflict bodily  
 harm, call upon Me to rescue you,  
 and deliver you safely into My  
 Refuge away from the hands of the  
 enemies who cannot even in a  
 dream encroach therein.

62. Clouds of doubt may hide the  
 countenance of the sun from your  
 sight; wickedness may preside over  
 the day and night; the righteous  
 may suffer persecution under the  
 false government of the ungodly;  
 demoniac mentalities may torment  
 you; and evil forces may gather  
 strength in numbers to invade your  
 territory; albeit, if any of such  
 should come to pass, faint not, nor  
 fear destruction; neither let your  
 spirit fall into weakness, nor suffer  
 your heart to be troubled with ran-  
 cor and gloom.

Whenever the throng and press of  
 this world's sin and abomination  
 would crush you like unto seeds  
 within an oil press; whenever tra-  
 ducers and tempters follow close  
 upon your path, trust wholly in Me.  
 Rest assured upon the verity that  
 My mercy and lovingkindness shall  
 grant deliverance, and the blessings  
 of tranquility and divine sanctitude  
 unto the souls who trust in Me.

63. Within the tumult of ill winds,  
 the waves of worldliness and sin are  
 rampant; the storms of life are rag-  
 ing and threatening to sink the  
 ships journeying toward the pris-  
 tine shores of Salvation and Lib-

eration. The *samsaric* sea of life is  
 turbulent. So be it. Trusting souls  
 have set sail to reach the fulfill-  
 ment-destination of spiritual life.  
 Be confident with My guidance.  
 Never permit apprehension to take  
 residency within the mind.  
 Let not reluctance desiccate your  
 spirit; lest you forsake all trust in  
 Me.

64. With sincere trust in Me, the  
 Lord, tread the sacred path of righ-  
 teousness. Devoted souls whose  
 trust is in Me, travail courageously

upon the byways and footpaths of from all sorrows and sufferings, worldly obstacles, impediments,

and opposition until they reach unto 65 These that trust in My Words the summit of divine attainment. shall one day read My inscriptions Upon this lofty peak, these souls written upon the sacred mantle are endowed with a ray of Infinite within their hearts whereunto splendor that has emblazoned an in- glimpes of My All-gloriousness, signia of My glory upon their fore- and the Goal of Liberation and Re-head. And when their earthly life alization are envisioned.

is over, they shall ascend unto My These that receive My mercy and celestial, Heaven worlds that are divine encouragement are they that more effulgent than the light from are growing in compassion and the noonday sun. And verily, the sympathetic understanding with a Light in those worlds emanate only genuine concern for all creatures from My own Self-illumination. These that trust in the power of My In My Heaven worlds, the darkness Strength and Might are they that of night cannot enter; clouds can shall not weary from malefactors never gather in the firmament. encroachments

Disease and death are restricted These that trust in the behests of from approach therein. My Will are they that will not

Corrupters cannot enter, neither cower, nor flee in fright from the transgressors, nor tempters, slay- spiritual battleground replete with ers, blasphemers; neither molest- legions of armies of the enemy, for ers, prevaricators, infidels, thieves, none of them has the highest power, diabolical mentalities, evildoers, nor the most formidable strength, reprobates, licentious wretches, nor the greatest, deadly force in ex- nor any other workers of iniquity istence, other than Me.

who are accursed by Me; foras- The weaponry in My arsenals is in- much as My Infinite Heaven destructible, and the range and depth worlds are celestial realms of ev- of their devastation, inscrutable. erlasting peace and bliss wherein All of the enemy hordes and regi-devoted souls labor not, nor bear ments of undivine forces that ever the strain of toil, for they are free strove against Me never succeeded

in a war with Me. All of such opponents met with inexorable death. These that trust in Me are they that believe completely upon My exacting, Omnipotent Preponderance that can never be subdued. My everlasting Omniscience can never be vanquished; nor can My Supreme Sovereignty, Absolute Power, and Imperishable Energy ever be brought to naught.

giveness with a humble heart, shall surely be forgiven.

## FORGIVENESS

66. Forgiveness shall be granted unto a contrite soul who strives for absolution from sin, and for guidance onto the path of righteousness. Remission brings forth deliverance from sin unto the souls who make atonement and undertake the task of purging the mind of its evil tendencies, egotism, conceit, arrogance, and doubt.

Forgiveness removes the dust and debris from the mentality of those who engage in regulative prayer and meditation.

The souls who are praying loudly and ostentatiously for deliverance, shall not obtain it.

Albeit, these who truly stand in need of deliverance and regeneration, and who pray unto Me for for-

67. Human life is ephemeral. Hence, to abide a moment longer with diverse sins and abominations cloven unto you is unwise. Worldly attachment causes one to become inadvertent and complacent about past and present sins; nonetheless, their blight follows on one's heel whether acknowledged or not.

One may appreciate the awards of worldly life, and consider that they would suffice if they could grant immunity from the consequences of sin. By My Law, of such cannot and never shall be; for only the souls that have been forgiven shall fare well in life and have the incentive to travail for spiritual Realization.

68. The commission of sin is a transgression against My Law, and the violators of It shall bear the consequences incurred from their sins, misdeeds, violence, and criminalities.

My Law demands that karma consequences shall be meted out upon sinners as recompense for malevo-

lence and wrongdoings. Bearing the consequences of transgressions against My Laws grants remission from sin. Hence, not one mortal, nor other created being who has committed sin, or inflicted violence upon someone, and is rightfully found blameworthy, is not thus sinful and reprobative that he is beyond forgiveness.

The prescripts of My Law exact the duly meted out consequences upon wicked souls for expiation of sin. And whether the enforcement officers of this world bring offenders to justice or not, they are held fully accountable unto Me.

tains to Me, may not be forgiven, nor the *tamasic* others who will not even plead their cause for redemption from sin. How then, can redemption come to pass when such souls as these prefer to disregard and avoid Me. Nonetheless, all is not lost; for they shall be permitted to exist until the end of this present age,—*Kali Yuga*, in the pasture, in caves, in the mountains, in trees, and in oceans and streams as aquatic life. As quadrupeds and winged creatures, they can reside in forests and jungles.

And the souls who will not strive to attain Me, nor endeavor to receive forgiveness from sin, should make the effort even in the eleventh hour; lest rebirth in an animal embodiment becomes inevitable.

69. By virtue of the precepts of My judgment, souls may atone for their sins and receive forgiveness.

Only the souls that harden their hearts against My Will declaring contempt for spiritual life, and making a sacrilege of My holy places and a travesty of My sacred Words in the scriptures, shall not, without penalties undergone, be forgiven.

And verily, these that proclaim that they seek not heaven, nor purgatory, nor anything that apper-

enth hour; lest rebirth in an animal embodiment becomes inevitable.

70. Whenever one's sins have been forgiven, oftentimes, My Light descends upon him to the extent that the dark night of sin that once beclouded his intellect is removed.

Others of such ones whose hearts have been chastened by My redeeming mercy, sing a divine song; for their minds are given unto lofty, spiritual thought, sacred reminiscences, and the profound values

of the spirit and soul. My Mercy shall not descend upon the souls who repeat their iniquity by tracing their footsteps backwards to unsacred paths, evil influences, and sinful deeds. Obversely, a form of My mercy is purification, and in accordance therewith, the mercy prevails as chastisement upon one until the day has come to pass that forgiveness of sin is vouchsafed.

71. Though your religious offerings and your strivings are overladen with egotism; though your attendance in My temples and sanctuaries occurred only for the purpose of acquainting yourself with brethren that might serve your selfish purpose, I am willing to forgive. And upon that memorable, sacred Though the feasts spread upon day of forgiveness when the actables during observance of holy count is settled, you shall abide in days have been partaken of; and the peace, set apart from sin, and preparations thereof have been the committed in obedience and adherence labor that they were predicated unto My Laws and commandments. upon your own consumption, I will accept your sincere plea of forgiveness.

Though the uncleanness of the mind is a hindrance to spiritual growth; though your prayers beseech Me for blessings for yourself and not for others; though your devotions are interspersed with false prestige and hypocrisy, and though your public assertions of true belief in Me are the vain, religious platitudes you engage in to summon respect and recognition unto yourself, I am ready to forgive. Though sense enslavement has turned a host of you into rebellious, wayward, and deluded sinners; and though you persist in practicing evil courses, I am ready to uplift you from the mire of these abominations and detestations that are abhorrent unto Me, and guide you unto the way whereof atonement, chastenment, and the expurgation of iniquity accord forgiveness of all manner of sin.

72. I, the Lord have granted forgiveness to the worst of sinners in this world. Nay, I have granted forgiveness to god-forsaken, purgatory-bound reprobates.

By My Law, I am not loathe to about until they swept him into the grant forgiveness; and the principal reason is: all persons in this world are regarded equally, and are considered non-different as souls. And, when they strive in the field of righteousness to receive forgiveness, I shall vouchsafe it. And verily, if a soul entreats Me in all earnestness for guidance, and humbly implores Me to forgive him, I, verily, shall answer his sincere prayers.

abdomen of a whale. He remained therein sore pained for three days and three nights. Thereafter, when he offered contrite prayers and affirmations together with admission of his disobedience, I forgave him and suffered him to go forth unto My service in the land of Nineveh. Two sentinels in My heavenly Vaikuntha world, *Jaya* and *Vijaya*, erred greatly during their charge of duty. The consequences of such error became heavy laden upon

73. In the ancient past, I forgave Moses, a servant of Mine, subsequent to the error of his ways. Repeatedly, I forbade him to proceed in the way whereof I had not instructed; nevertheless, he went onward according to his own reasoning. And yet, by virtue of his service and leadership unto the Israelites, I greatly blest him.

them; yet, notwithstanding their commission of wrong, I, subsequently, designed a plan whereby they eventually could be forgiven and restored unto the position of sentinels erstwhile occupied by them. Moreover, if My enemies shall with a humble heart surrender unto My Will and entreat Me to pardon them from the consequence of sin, I forthrightly shall pardon them and receive them into My Fold.

After he had seen the promised land, I deemed that a greater proportion of My divine beneficence would be held in store for him. Jonas likewise erred in his reasoning manifold times; and during his trial in the sea, vehement stormy winds and raging waves tossed him

### THE SOUL

74. The soul suffers not at death; nor is it subjected to the ordeal of demise. After death, the human embodiment disintegrates into the winds and *mahabhutas*, the five elements.

The soul does not undergo disintegration, nor transformation when the embodiment dies.

Throughout the ages, the soul in

man has observed as a witness without dismay, lamentation, or fear, the continuous cycle of life and death in the human embodiments it inhabited.

Before the beginning of time, I decreed that created beings would undergo a peaceful transition precisely during the moment that the mortal body succumbs into unconsciousness before death; inasmuch as, mortal man cannot withstand the destruction of the human body.

When a person is nigh unto death by reason of trauma, disease, violence, or incident, I loose his spirit from its place and send it above the body. And as it lies in the death swoon, the spirit shall not return unto it, save insofar as I summon it thus.

75. Within the hidden depths of the soul, I am. And though vast and immense be My Powers and Energies, I have deigned to also be the *Paramatman* within the heart and soul of mankind.

Multitudes in this world neither

know that their souls exist, nor are they aware that I exist as the Cause, Giver, and Preserver of their very lives.

Whereas mortal man may live a worldly, unsacred life; his soul remains pure and ever free from the stain of worldliness.

Sacred are the secrets written upon the scroll of the heart; albeit, not one undevout soul shall behold them, nor read them. Verily, the devout soul can bear witness to My Heavenly Life of everlasting peace and blessedness, and read of My glorious works, wonders, and miracles as inscribed upon the scroll within the heart.

76. The soul, your eternal *atma* within you, cannot die when the human embodiment yields itself unto death.

I, the Lord and Keeper, am the Upholder of the soul within all beings. I am the divine Redeemer, and the

Eraser of multitudinous sins.

I am the one and only Architect of human life and existence.

I invest the life-breath and the consciousness-awareness; and I create the genetic codes.

Not one mortal man can maintain

his life beyond his ordination day. During the ancient past, certain nor can such a one avoid the rav- wise men of *vedic* erudition spoke ages of time and change. Nonetheless, the soul suffers not from the effects of time, nor from the physiological changes brought forth by disease and old age.

unto others proclaiming that I, God, the everlasting Cause of creation and the life therein, am the indescribable, ineffable, Absolute One that shall remain the Supreme God after the worlds of men, *devas*, ce-

77. Those who are devoted unto Me, and revere Me with all their heart, mind, and spirit, shall one day envision the pure life of their immortal soul that has dwelt in all of their earthly, astral, etheric, and causal forms.

lestial, seraphic, and angelic beings have come and gone out of existence.

Other learned beings who heard of My Supreme Everlastingness that is Increase, Unadulterated, and Deathless, believed not upon Me as

Not once has the soul ever been subjected to the imperfections and causal forms.

the Supreme BEING, the One and only Original Progenitor of Cre-

ators, including the Creator in this Never has the soul perished with universe. He, at one time, doubted the human embodiment.

My power and sovereignty when I incarnated on earth as *Avatar* in the *Dwapara Yuga*.

The *atma*, the true self cannot be lacerated, burnt, bombarded, nor mutilated by any entity or created being; and verily, you, humanity as immortal soul, are blest to live with the knowledge that destruction of the true self, is impossible.

I, God, cannot yield to the constraints of any embodiment; and any semblance of such is only an exercise of My *lilamaya*. Thus, whether I dwell in a Form, or in a formless Form, or whether I dwell

78. The soul of you abides in the eternal, changeless Reality of My *Nirguna Consciousness*. The divinity of the soul is like unto Mine own,— unborn and undying.

in the Supreme, Endless existence of My Absolute Life, I prevail as the Sovereign, Everlasting God

that I Am; and your soul is an eternal radiance of that great I Am.

79. Overladen with ignorance and delusion, a host of mortals believe only in their one life; and that after death, they shall not live again.

By reason of such, these souls lead selfish, unsacred lives void of reverence for the Divine.

Some persons have asserted that they have not a soul, and that their body is their life and soul.

Scientists consider the human being to be a mass of cells, nerves, muscles, bone, blood, organic, elemental particles, and billions of microscopic electrons, neutrons, and proton atoms; and when death occurs, a person is eternally dead.

Nay, the self, the soul of man, can never die. And what is unknownst unto these who believe contrariwise, is the verity that one's immortal soul cannot be heard by the human ear, nor beheld by the ordinary human eye, nor seen through any optical instruments.

And what cannot be discovered by these who disbelieve in the existence of the soul, is the knowledge that My pure-Consciousness Life is the power invested in the divine spark,—the eternal soul in one that causes mankind to exist,

to think, to breathe, and to have its being. catastrophe, neither destruction, nor devastation. It cannot be subverted, it cannot be banished, nor

ever deprived of its Divinity; inasmuch as it is a divine radiation of My Being. By virtue of such, the soul is transcended above human sufferings, miseries, and afflictions, and hence, it can never be prevailed upon by them.

The soul is not finite like unto the deteriorating human body that hastens moment by moment unto its deathday.

The soul is immortal like unto Myself as the *Paramatman*. It is not finite, neither ephemeral, nor corruptible.

The body grows old, infirm, and diseased. The soul remains eternally young, free from disease; and through any optical instruments.

The soul is never pathological, neither psychotic, nor given unto morbidity.

Insofar as the human embodiment proceeds: it can succumb in fire, in water, and in smoke; and likewise yield its life in the severity of the

storm, the heat, the rain, and the cold, and meet with demise from manifold ills and disorders.

The immortal soul never has suffered, and never shall suffer with human frailties.

The immortal soul shall not be confronted by troubles and miseries; and it shall never be bound by human weaknesses and limitations thereto.

Water shall never submerge the soul, nor drown it. Never shall it suffocate to death, neither be terminated by illness, nor destroyed by weapons of war, nor by other instruments of death and destruction; for the soul, your divine *atma* is the radiant, eternal self of My Supreme Self that *shall never die*. Therefore humanity, the indwelling soul of you, can never die.

\*

*Thus ends the second chapter of the fifth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

# SUPREME INTELLIGENCE

## Chapter 3



HUS saith the Supreme Lord: Omnipresence. And when all that has been created shall be brought unto its expiration day, I, God, shall

2. Like unto air, ether, *prana*, and space that are everywhere, I am also everywhere. My Consciousness-life pervades all of these, and My Sovereignty encompasses all elements, all spheres, all worlds, and universes.

remain as Indestructible, All-powerful, and Almighty as I have ever been, since the beginning, continuation, and ending of every Universal manifestation.

My Imperceptible, Absolute Omnipresence is the Supreme Controller of time and space; nay, My Immortal Omnipresence is within and transcended above time and space insomuch that, if by virtue of My decree, it shall be reduced to naught within the palm of My hand.

It is older than them; not mutable such as they are, and shall not cease to be.

Nevertheless, within My Absolute Air, ether, *prana*, and space are control is space.

subtle forms of matter; although, throughout the ages, certain persons have erroneously asserted that space is the only eternal omnipresence. I hereby say unto you that space has sprung from the excellencies of My All-pervading Creative power that are Everlasting and

I shall, if perforce, cause it to become impervious, verily, by creating a mass of atoms thus compressed together in an inviolable hermetically-sealed immensity that cannot be penetrated by any element, light, moisture, particle, nor by created beings.

Once during Ages past, before the creation of this universe in an exercise of My prerogative, I withdrew the *akash*,—what ye mortals call space, from its place in the vacuous exterior, and caused it to be brought forth swift into a death-grip within the palm of My Hand. Momentarily, space breathed its last breath like unto a withered flower. Eventually, I resurrected all of the life-force in the body of space, and restored it unto the place whence it came.

I have throughout the ages, made My Presence known unto My devotees in a manner whereof I am discerned. And I have done thus by celestial music, sound, and color, through divine fragrance, fire, and light; and through prayers, meditations, and My sacred Revelations.

5. I am the first; and I am the last. I have neither beginning, nor end; I bring forth the beginning, continuation, and the ending of all created life.

4. Though I am born not, and though I change not, I have the power to expand Myself into unlimited quadrillions of ways, places, and Forms at once. Similarly, for this universe, I cause its inception, allow its continuation, and decree its ordination day, whereby dissolution can come to pass.

Not unseldom have I manifested expansions of Myself in embodiments, either formless or in form, to serve My purpose. And whenever I incarnate in a Form; verily, I am not one iota less than the absolute God that I am.

In this world, My manifold Supreme Forms have not been seen by many souls, nor have the plenary expansions of My Being manifested fully before the sight of the people on earth.

And when this universal manifestation shall perish in fire wrought by the hand of My chief Instrument of destruction and dissolution, apart from Me, everything and everyone shall perish, save My devotees, My servants, My Instruments, and My Supreme Worlds.

Throughout this enduring existence, the blessings of My grace are upon My devotees; and they shall dwell eternally in the Absolute, Infinite Oneness of My Omnipotent,

Omniscient, Omnipresent, invincible, Supreme Life.

6. I weary not; neither can I become ill, nor aged, nor threatened by death.

My Life pervades every cubit inch of space. I behold everyone in all directions at once, and I hear the utterances of all creatures, simultaneously.

My Increase Life is a Mystery to all created minds.

The unfathomable depths of My In-create Existence have perplexed the mentality of all of the demigods in the fourteen worlds, and has confounded all of the denizens in the higher universes and the stellar spheres.

The riddle of My Mysteriousness is unbeknownst to all scholars, *rishis*, and *jnanis*; and it has bewildered the minds of philosophers who failed in their trials to unravel it.

Intellectuals, agnostics, and empiricists have not the perception, nor the wisdom to scale the transcendental heights of My Supreme life and uncover My Mystery.

Man may understand man; and the demigods, celestials, and seraphic

beings may as well understand each other; yet, none of them can understand Me; neither can they weigh the enormity, nor grasp the absolute truth of My Mystery that is known only unto Me.

7. I am the All-pervasive, All-seeing, All-powerful, All-merciful, Supreme Lord.

Not one opulence is greater than My Own; nor any authoritative power higher than Mine.

There shall never be divine purity, peace, lovingkindness, bliss, nor sovereignty higher than Mine, and there can never be Infinite grace and Causeless mercy greater than Mine.

8. Ever at the helm of the evolutionary wheel of creation, am I. Ever impelling the flow of creation and the consciousness in all worlds, am I.

The One and only Supreme Intelligence in the near and far distant universes is none other than I, Myself; and I am the Maintainer of truth, and the Dispenser of justice within them all.

I am the Self-Existent, All Sufficient God.

I am the Progenitor of Time and the Keeper of atoms of superior and inferior energy that are the threads whence the fabric of creation is woven.

I am not affected; for My pure-consciousness Life is inexhaustible, ilimitable, imperishable, and ever at the zenith of Supreme strength and might.

I am the Commandant and the Sovereign Lord and Ruler of the transcendent, great Beyond.

During My advent as Avatar, My All-powerfulness in the universes is unparalleled, and the glories of

My absolute Supremacy is unrivalled in all fourteen worlds, nay, and all universes.

During My advent as Avatar, My All-powerfulness in the universes is unparalleled, and the glories of the Incarnation are vast, Infinite,

Ever and anon, I permit opposition to strive against a cause for good; for verily, the losing opposition always results in glorifying and exalting the good. And whenever I rebuke the enemies against righteousness, it serves to rid the earth of legions of sinners, and to affirm clearly that evildoers shall not go unpunished, and to prove unto the world that all workers of iniquity shall bear the penalties of sin.

10. All created beings are one and indivisible with Me. They all rest in Me, even though they are not equal in consciousness to Me.

I am God above all worlds and universes. I am the Foundation of their existence, and I am the Unseen, Intelligent-Force therein that granted life unto them.

I have caused all souls to proceed from My Being; and they are wholly one and the selfsame Energy-radiation, and in no wise dif-

9. Whensoever I incarnate Myself through *Avatars* or other manifestations of Myself, My Infinite powers and glory are always with Me. That I have dwelt in may seem; and yet, I Myself, absolutely am not limited by them. Even when I allow them to bear the effects of time,

fer from souls, other than in size, volume, spiritual awareness, quantity, and consciousness.

The souls that became Creators in the universes were invested with an enormous soul.

I gave an immense soul unto the being that resides in the sun, *Surya*, and by virtue of his vast, massive

soul, he is enabled to send forth radiant streams of light unto all planets, moons, and stars in the universe.

Day never ends for him, nor can night descend upon him. He selflessly sacrifices himself to

serve Me. From his own embodiment, he is converting daily hydrogen atoms into helium and other atoms thus that the world may receive abundant heat, light, and energy.

As his service is rendered everyday without fail, his sacrifice is made every second of his life, insomuch that he loses millions of tons of weight each day; and he has never once entreated Me for relief from the blazing heat, nor respite from service.

11. Greater than the powers that be in creation, are My Own; and these that I have created cannot be more powerful than the Increase powers within Me. Higher in magnitude, dominion, and preponderance than all life that exists in the Universal manifestation, am I.

More exalted in knowledge and wisdom, and above every erudite

mind in creation am I; for I am the Supreme, absolute Intelligence.

I am just and merciful. I have neither mar, nor blot, nor blemish upon

Me.

Neither have I improbity, nor deliction upon Me.

I am more minute than the smallest atoms in existence, and yet, I am greater in dimension than all cosmoses combined. And I am the deepest depth in them, and the highest height beyond them.

12. My soul is the Infinite Endlessness that is eternally Supreme. My Spirit is the All-encompassing, All-pervasive, Absolute life.

My All-seeing Eye is the invisible Witness-consciousness and the Scrutinizer of all creation.

The signs, works, and wonders of My Glory attest to the greatness of My Supreme Divinity.

Almighty is My Power and Might. Upon an invincible dais of Mercy, My Wisdom, Justice, and everlasting Sovereignty are installed. Excellent is My Splendor, My Immanence, and My ever-enduring, Righteousness.

13. The eternal outpouring of My

grace is an Infinite flood of Supreme Compassion that can purify all worlds in the universe and the Beyond.

My Resplendence is the true Light of lights, and It is the only Source of light unto the sun and other suns in the outer universes.

In the magisterial Courts of My heavenly Kingdoms, never has sorrow entered therein; nor ever shall; neither has unholiness, disharmony, nor dissension.

Tears are not shed therein, other than tears of joy, gladness, and rejoicing.

Songs are not sung therein, other than divine and holy ones of blessed peace and transcendental bliss.

My celestial mansions in the cities of Heaven are royally decorated in myriad brilliant and colorful hues. The columns are made of gypsum; the archways are inset with gold, silver, and jasper.

The compartments therein are

arrayed with silken embroidered canopies; royal seats, celestial

tables and vases; auspicious lights; silver and golden chalices; crystal plates, and diamond-embossed cof- fers filled with all manner of heav-

enly riches and opulences.

14. I, God, am the only Supreme Authority in all matters of creation.

My decree, enacted upon by the Creators, sets forth the plan for design and construction in all universes.

The Creators were educated by Me, and well-versed in the science of life to verily bring forth eight hundred forty million forms of living beings in a universe; and yet, not

one Creator can project one. Creators are not endowed with the capacity for such; neither are they

fully knowledgeable of the properties and intricacies of atoms, protons, neutrons, nor weightlessness in the construction of a universe.

It is inexplicable by Creators and far beyond their limited, scientific comprehension, as to the reason that octodecillions of universes that issue forth daily from My Being cannot be brought into life by them.

15. I am the Supreme Overlord of existence and creation.

I am the Supreme and only Creator of the seeds buried in all fields, gardens, hills, valleys, oceans, and mountains.

My glory cannot be emulated, nor surpassed.

The wondrousness of My bliss, and the transcendental glory of My splendence shall never fade.

My Supreme Authority can never become subordinate to any earthly, astral, angelic being, nor demigod. I cannot be taken captive by any governmental system of defense, nor enforcement.

Shackles cannot bind Me.

Weaponry from any arsenal can never destroy Me.

Failure is not in Me; for I cannot be subdued, vanquished, nor defeated. Neither can man-made, nor demigod-made imprisonment ever contain Me.

The most powerful incendiary device on earth cannot subvert Me.

The most excruciating, vitriolic, conflagration that could reduce an entire universe to a cinder can never reach Me, nor incinerate the prescripts of My Law, My commandments, nor My Will.

Lesser powers and principalities are inferior, and ultimately shall be destroyed by Me; for they are void of a formidable capacity to expunge the effectiveness of My Laws and statutes.

The surrendered, devoted souls revere Me as the Supreme One who

rules and reigns at the forefront of their lives, they worship Me as the Living God from Whom all righteousness flows; and they receive

their heavenly rewards of Absolute splendor, peace, and bliss in My Supreme, Divine Domain.

\*

*Thus ends the concluding chapter of the fifth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

# Book Six

# HUMAN LIFE

## Chapter 1



*HUS saith the Lord on worldliness in human life:* able disease, pestilence, impoverishment, and tremors beneath the earth and the oceanic waters must

2. Other than in purgatory and in this world, there is not one place in all of the universes wherein souls are sinsick, cruel, demented, paranoid, avaricious, foolish, egocentric, wicked, hypocritical, licentious, violent, obscene, demoniac, lewd, hostile, and destructive. The higher worlds in this universe shall not open their gates unto liars, sinners, thieves, profligates, corrupters, sloths, whoremongers, spoilers, slaughterers and persecutors; nor shall idolators, reprobates, pathologically-impaired degenerates, warmongers, brutes, oppressors, and false accusers, ever set foot upon the holy ground in My exalted, Heaven worlds; nor shall the disease of materialism, vice, hatred, and the abuse of power spread unto the denizens of those worlds.

The *Rudras* and the *Marut* storm gods have, oftentimes, a merciless, disregard for the humanity. Nature has striven against you with catastrophic storms, floods, ill winds, fires, and volcanic eruptions for days of long continuance.

Upon numerous occasions, the sun has enshrouded his face from the sight of your evil.

*Bhuvani*,—mother earth has been, and is today sore pained by mankind's decadence, sins, eroding values, sinful excesses and wastes.

The moon has become ashamed to be known as a satellite of this earth. *Bodhisattvas* and other realized beings are avowed to serve Me in this

disease of materialism, vice, hatred, and the abuse of power spread if need be; yet they regret having

unto the denizens of those worlds. to behold the pitiable ignorance and degradation in the multitudes of By reason of the sins and iniquities of the peoples on earth, incur-

The demigods have prayed unto Me beseeching Me to chastise all life, his iniquitous, unsacred deeds of the evildoers and turn this world into a conflagrating inferno after I transport the righteous souls up to the northern polestar.

Other souls above this earth, have entreated Me, saying, 'send pestilence, disease, plagues, torment and punishment unto the wicked souls on earth lest they corrupt and devastate the whole of humanity'.

3. Man's insolence, self-importance, and worldliness are festering in the bondage of ignorance.

Wayward and perverse, multitudes of such souls are virtually beyond reform, and are becoming brutish and more demoniac each day. Under the spell of delusion, many souls allow courage and uprightness in them to deteriorate into weakness and injustice.

Driven by the dictates of a worldly mind, man falls victim to greed, deceit, cruelty, sin, and abomination.

In this fallen state of mind, one's speech, thoughts, and way of life are deplorable. One is a danger unto himself and to others. When the blight of sin has marred right reasoning to the extent that one is un-

4. When shackles of worldliness cannot any longer bind mortals; when the mote of evil is removed from the eye of mankind; when men shall turn from their avaricious ways and overcome sin and temptation; when righteousness shall triumph over unrighteousness; and

when mankind shall have developed steadfast devotion for Me, it shall radiate with a divine effulgence like unto Mine Own.

5. Within the family of mankind exists the weak and the strong, the rich and the poor, the just and the unjust; the good and the evil.

All are brothers and sisters on earth. Hence, all souls should extend kindness and not cruelty toward anyone; for, such kindness and not cruelty shall follow them.

The soul who served to alleviate the sufferings of others, has unknowingly served to alleviate his own. The brother downtrodden, miserable, and homeless is nonetheless one's own.

The brethren of an aristocratic class the souls who are united in a spirit-and these that maintain a prodigious tual alliance to fight for the soul's balance of worldly wealth; the poor, freedom and Liberation.

the destitute, and the needy are like-wise one's kindred.

All souls are qualitatively alike. The superficial, material human embodiment is transitory. The soul is eternal, whether embodied or disembodied.

Wherefore not transform your world wearied from the strife and distress of sin gave to it, into a world unburdened and free from strife and distress?, by recognizing the truth that all souls are in the one family of man-kind that I, God, have brought forth.

Human life need not be a labor of survival predicated upon avarice, prejudice, and enmity. Millions of men have fought and died upholding false beliefs appertaining to their castes, creed, religious and family traditions.

Streams of blood flowed into the body of the earth from discarnate soldiers who departed this life deferring human rank and title that were not of any value to their soul. By My Law, impoverishment shall Men engage in conflicts against one another by reason of selfish objectives and motivations. Yet, rare are

These that loathe not their kith and kin; yet loathe the brethren of foreign lands cannot reach the plateau of honor, divine understand-

ing, and spiritual integrity.

The mortals who believe that they live rightly, serve faithfully, and worship daily, must needs know the distress of sin the humanity that their good endeavors become ill endeavors when they are blighted by false pride, egotism, and impure motives.

True merit cannot be blemished in these that are free from hatred and hostility against others.

Unholy twine shall not destroy the plant of virtue in souls who are re-spectful and kind unto others.

Human torment shall not plague the mind nor the hearts of men who have not sold principle and moral character in them, like unto paltry contraband, for worldly platitudes, vile lucre, and for abominations of the flesh and senses.

never abide in the dwellings of these that rest not content until they have rendered themselves to the

selfless *seva* of a charitable offering unto less fortunate souls.

7. Though dim your spiritual vision be, and deathlike your ignorance, awaken and arise from the worldliness-sleep unto My light that shines upon all humankind dispelling the darkness of untruth, negligence, and delusion.

Though separated by the great expanse of boundaries, oceans, mountains, valleys, and divided by customs, languages, and traditions, all mortals breathe the same life-breath, and possess five *jnanendriyas* and five *karmendriyas* together with the limitations of birth, old age, disease, and death.

The multitudes of this world are suffering from divergent speculations upon selfishness and greed; lust for power and wealth; obsession for rule, superiority, domination, rivalry, sin, and abomination.

Albeit, upon the glorious day when it shall have been proven by mankind that kindness, patience, and mutual respect bring forth a peaceful, harmonious existence on earth; that goodwill, humility, unselfishness, and peaceful resolution are the *dharmaic* ways of life; and that

faith and trust in Me, and devotion for Me must ever prevail, the beauty of My Resplendence shall

permeate all nations, countries, cities, villages, and hamlets in a way whereof the world has never seen. On that great day, the earth shall be adorned in divine vestments of virtue and honor.

Goodness, mercy, and auspiciousness shall be upon the peoples of the earth.

Every meadow shall be bountiful and rich with flowers and foliage. Every fruit-bearing tree shall have abundant blooms on every bough in the springtime, and shall yield in great plenitude throughout the remaining seasons.

Every field and garden shall bring forth an abundant harvest.

There shall not be one threat of war; for never again shall malice, greed, contempt, nor hostility be harbored against anyone.

Strong bonds of righteousness shall enfold round about each heart.

Songs of celebration and rejoicing shall be heard throughout the atmosphere and the upper airs.

Every child, sister, brother, parent, and elder's heart shall be joyful and glad.

Words of bitterness, despair, hopelessness, deception, rancor, and treachery shall not be spoken.

Demoniac mentalities, iniquitous deeds, hatred, sacrilege, faction, dissension, fear, disease, and infirmities shall cease.

Blessedness, felicity, sacredness, divine peace, goodness, and bliss shall *not* cease.

Accordingly, My Mercy shall be boundless, My Graciousness exceedingingly great; and the transcendental sound of Infinite peace and holiness shall resound joyfully over the length and breadth of the land.

#### SPIRITUAL COMMITMENT

8. The blessed peace and assurance shall descend upon these that begin their quest committed and dedicated unto Me for attainment of divine Realization.

In this present age, most souls cannot reach the spiritual heights attainable in this life, by reason of their predilection for worldly

achievement, recognition by peers, and monetary gain.

Unto such souls, their directionless musings; their selfish ambitions, and egotistical involvements preclude any progress toward spiritual

commitment shall never become pure, nor transformed into the Divine when the lower nature in man will not suffer one to strive for spiritual Realization.

A soul uncommitted to spiritual life cannot envisage the wellspring of peace that flows in the hearts of these that are dedicated; nor can he hear, speak, nor think like unto the righteous souls whose spirits are sanctified and pure; nor can such a one become humble, egoless, and resolute like unto these who are devoted only unto Me.

The persons that are not inclined to commit themselves unto devotional development shall not attain the holiness of a spiritual life; nor achieve Liberation, nor Realization

insofar as their lives have been surrendered in devotion for

Me.

10. By My Law, whosoever one has committed himself wholeheartedly unto spiritual development, he can become set free from ignorance, egotism, and sin. And, except a man be resigned from an uncommitted

life, he of himself, cannot cast away his sin, even when he reasons that his efforts should merit it.

11. Humble your heart, and submit unto My Will. It shall instill resoluteness in you.

Commit yourself unto a life of devotion for Me, for then and only then can My Illuminating Light of mercy and understanding dawn within your heart.

Walk in My Light, dwell, and sing in My Light; and your footpaths shall be made clear and bright.

Divine lovingkindness and goodness are emblems of My truth and righteousness. They remove false ego and self-pride from the mentality of these who vigorously strive for attainment of devotion for Me.

12. O' committed soul upon My path, search your heart. Let the verity and depths of your commitment be proven unto you. Forasmuch as, you must needs know it. I, for a certainty know the full survey and measurement of it; yet, you know it not. Until it has been proven unto you that you cannot be lured, swerved, diverted, nor loosed from My path.

you are *not* safe. A vow taken may not extract from your mind one vestige of loathing, guile, nor selfishness. The monastic robe cannot conceal sin, hypocrisy, nor greed within its folds, nor shall repetition of divine affirmation quell sense desires that take residency in the heart and subconscious mind. Never shall any exaggerated, demonstrative worship of Me pardon anyone's selfish toils and paltry labors in the day and in the night when they were done ostentatiously with guile in the heart.

13. Become a mirror unto yourself. Introspect and consider: Shall you strive faithfully on the path of righteousness, or will you strive against it?

Whenever urged to pursue the transience of worldly life, shall you go forth unto it?

Whenever unjustly accused by your brethren, shall you set out to trample them underfoot?

Whenever censured in the presences of others, will you go forth hastily to avenge your humiliation?

Whenever clouds of gloom enfold you, will you succumb beneath them? Whenever external comforts de-

cline, and earthly riches become depleted, shall I find you sorrowing? Whenever trials and afflictions prevail swift against you, shall I find you weeping? Whenever the pastures of others appear greener than your own, must I look upon your covetousness? Whenever your wonted indulgence in lust and sense gratification comes to the forefront of your mind with indifference, must I recall the days of your sin and abomination? And whosoever you regret the moments of your past whereof you failed to retaliate against those that scorned you, must I hear your evil?

One should also learn that perseverance shall keep his foot on course, not short-lived exuberance; that unyielding resolve, not false hopes and dreams, shall elevate him spiritually; that My divine guidance shall lead one, not by one's speculation, nor faulty reasoning; and that enduring faith, not faintheartedness shall betake the soul onward unto the Goal of life.

14. Determination upon My path to Liberation must be maintained

for acquisition of the awards of spiritual travail and commitment. And, when one endeavors to become resolute upon this spiritual

path, remember that: courage and not cunning shall quicken one's steps thereon; that fervent prayer, not insincere utterances, shall sustain one; that humility, not false pride, shall ennable the spirit; that through spiritual strength, one can overcome every obstacle to spiritual growth, not human strength.

15. Granted, incumbent tasks, obligations, and responsibilities can present daily challenges to souls. And what would seem like unto ceaseless tides of life's strain and toil burdened upon you, they

must not keep you from a commitment to spiritual life.

Verily, I am installed, praised, and worshiped in holy places; and I can be installed within the sanctuary of the human heart.

By virtue of such, ancient souls who attained realization of Me, preferred to dwell in solitary confines inasmuch as they believed that I, God, was not more accessible in the eastern, nor western, southern, nor northern part of the world; neither more eminent far above this world and universe.

than I am within their own hearts. have undertaken an impious religious path that misguided them into

16. Become free from the constraints of monetary employ beyond necessity, for I am the Lord of all wealth, opulence, and everlasting, heavenly treasures.

Neglect neither duty, nor responsibility unto family and to country; although, at a designated hour, turn aside from these and engage in silent meditation and prayer. Commit yourself unto a life of spirituality; and you shall discover that steadfast commitment and spiritual endeavor hasten you toward the threshold of My everlasting Truth and Wisdom.

17 Believe not any longer that the various religious paths in the world tend only to prolong spiritual initiative by reason of their numerous divergent, doctrinal tenets and concepts.

Granted, every path is not meant for everyone; and one may not know precisely what path is best for him; notwithstanding all this, it must not destroy incentive, nor

18. Erring souls are those who

have undertaken an impious religious path that misguided them into inescapable ruin.

Unerring in spiritual life, are the souls who entreat Me for direction through suppliant prayers. Subsequent to that, I send these souls straightaway unto a correct path to receive instruction upon My divine principles and sacred codes of righteousness. After avouchment, the precepts of unselfishness, kindness, and forbearance are abided by; virtues of humility, truth, and justice, are respected; and hence, sin, evil desires, and unsacred influences are subverted and vanquished.

Hence, commitment and steadfastness upon the spiritual path have become both a regulative *sadhana* and a devotional way of life.

19. Sore burdened can one's spirit be when worldly cares obstruct the quest for spiritual Realization.

Likewise, one's mind can become troubled with past, present, subconscious, unspiritual memories, and torn by the oscillation of dualities. One who becomes committed unto living a devoted life of spiritual endeavor can immolate his bur-

dens, sorrows, troubles, and sins

upon the altar of sacrifice, and mitted in trust and obedience unto thereby, become freed from their My Will.

dire consequences.

Lay down your earthly trophies, And as one becomes purified rely not upon worldly laurels, and through sacrifice, the blessed peace prepare yourself in readiness to of mind that follows shall be hear My call unto you for fulfillment greater than the purification.

ment of life in the Divine.

20. Unfaithful, uncommitted to spiritual life, one can wander hither and yon with a void in his heart whereof neither filthy lucre, nor sense gratification, neither silver, hand.

nor gold can fill. Moreover, disconnection shall not depart; anguish shall not flee swift from the mind; sorrow shall not leave one alone, nor shall any other encumbrances cease to be, until one surrenders his human spirit into My keeping. When this has been done, one shall truly become safe, undaunted, and secure upon My path to Liberation and Realization.

21. Be not hesitant to undertake spiritual development. Time is now for a humble plea of faith and commitment to reach Me. Declare a new charge of bounden duty, of thankful endeavor, and blessed resolve. Become determined to dwell com-

22. Every penitent and grateful heart shall be received by Me when earthly desires have been set to rout and spiritual commitment taken in hand.

Put to rest your fears; weigh the solation shall not depart; anguish validity of spiritual life. And when shall not flee swift from the mind; you are consecrated in devotion, sorrow shall not leave one alone, unto Me, the Reality of My Divinity shall be made known unto you.

23. Suffer My Will be done in your life, and cease from doubting; My Will and Purpose vouchsafe the grant of My Mercy. Nonetheless, It cannot be extended unto the ones who have not surrendered in obedience unto Me; for without such,

I shall not impart divine knowledge and wisdom unto one, nor guide him away from divers dens of sin and manifold abominations.

The committed soul shall bear witness to the living proof of My tender mercies whereunto one can be-

hold creation through the eye of doubts and fears brought to naught; pure, consciousness-awareness; and once committed in devotion, and one's life can become worth- you shall dwell one day in the while, meritorious, meaningful, splendor of My Supreme Life. and fulfilled.

Such as one shall recognize My 25. These who are resigned unto Unchanging Hand of Mercy ex- spiritual life, who are faithful and tending blessings and directing the committed in vows of purity in course of his life; and also see thought, word, and deed; who are grievances and sorrows dissolved trusting and humble; who suffer beyond comprehension. And he joyfully for righteousness' sake; shall attain lasting peace and envis- who have burnt their worldly de- age his *concept* of truth trans- sires and impurities on the sacri- formed from an unholy state of cor- ficial pyre. Such souls as these who ruption into a state of divine incor- are longsuffering and devoted; and ruptibility. who resist the snares and tempta- tions of the world, shall reap a har-

24. O' unransomed soul, though your sin be cloven unto you and your iniquity be deep-engraven, you have the divine right I gave unto you to strive for moral im- provement and achievement of spiritual goals.

Therefore, you need not delay in amortizing your sinful debts through atonement for remission of sin together with sincere travail for truth and understanding. For such shall purge the guilt of sin; Old wounds shall be healed; all

vest of spiritual wealth from ear- nest travail and perseverance upon the path of righteousness. 26. Verily I shall tell you that: the spiritually-committed souls who are faithful in vow with devotion for Me shall attain the unlimited glories and the eternal bliss of Re-alization of Me; for they are the humble, trusting, patient bearers of tests, trials, and afflictions. The devoted souls are endowed with spiritual light, courage, and strength, and are recipients of My mantle of holiness, virtue, and sa-

credness upon them. The devoted are longsuffering, valiant, and selfless souls who have forsaken the world for attainment of the blessedness of spiritual life. Let it be known here and now that: bliss and immortality are man's divine heritage and birthright. All souls are entitled to life in the Divine, and they should attest to their divinity, discipline themselves, obtain spiritual guidance, and cultivate devotion for Me. The vast and transcendent Dominions of eternal peace, light, and bliss wherein all devoted beings can divinely express in freedom of heart, mind, spirit, and soul forevermore, await you.

meet with rebuke and chastisement. The hosts of tormentors that taunt the faithful who keep My commandments shall meet with an excruciating judgment. The persecutors that assault and foredo others shall be immolated in conflagrating flames of retribution. The revilers and the inventors of lies that divide My house of prayer against itself shall not escape relentless afflictions and condemnation upon them. The abject and hardhearted that hurl stones of gall, deceit, and hatred, and set obstacles of dissension, resentment, and treachery in the way of the souls that adhere unto My Will, shall be requited in the nethermost perdition.

## GUIDANCE

27. These that dwell with My Word installed within the sanctuary of their hearts are guided safely by Me unto the Goal of Life.

I, God, am the Leader, the Guardian, and the Defender of all devout souls who journey upon My path to divine Realization.

Terror-striking workers of iniquity and wicked oppressors who set impediments and ambushments in the way of righteous souls shall

28. By virtue of the verity that I am the Inner Guide and the Inner Ruler, the souls that have reverently surrendered their hearts in dedication and devotion for Me, shall one day be led forthrightly unto the promised, hallowed Land of everlasting peace, celestial joy, and heavenly bliss.

Truly blessed are the good fruits of devotion and surrender.

29. The soul that I guide shall know that I will not suffer evil to defeat spiritual purpose in him. When traveling through this wilderness-world, adversity, encumbrances, and danger will attend upon your way; fear not, nor consider that worldly wealth, fame, and social status shall provide a safe haven from them, whereas devotional development on a spiritual path shall not; verily, I shall tell you that neither worldly wealth, nor fame and status, nor earthly power and security is greater than Mine Own.

Moreover, know ye for a certainty that if your mind be pure, your heart humbled, your faith true, and devotion steadfast, I shall guide you onward unto My exalted, heavenly Abode of peace and bliss.

30. The poor, misguided, sinful souls who believe not upon Me shall not be safe from the horrors and dangers of the world, neither from the ridicule of the wroth, nor from the entrapments of the wicked, nor from the violence and criminalities of transgressors against My Laws and ordinances.

Unto all such sinful souls: Know ye that I shall not shield, nor buffer,

nor protect you. I shall not gather you up from the furrows of iniquity, unrepentant and uncontrite. Unto the devout souls, My guidance shall safeguard you; and lead you into sacred, holy places, above and beyond the veil of *maya*, wherein souls abide with Me, confide in Me, and dwell upon the wisdom that I impart.

31. When friends forsake you; when the false pride of youth has been humbled by the effects of time and change; when rent by sin and shame; when lewd revelment is disdained; and when sore mangled from your fall into a purgatorial-hole of wickedness and sin, surrender your finite will unto My Infinite Will.

I shall lift you up, purify your life, and guide you onto the royal, sacred path of eternal blessedness and peace that the ancient *rishis*, saints, apostles, and sages have trod.

32. Led by fire in the day, and by cloud at night, devoted souls march faithfully forward through dense *mayic* paths laden with danger. To wit: This march treads through restless gales of dualities, over rug-

ged, mountainous terrain of opposition, and across the turbulent, oceanic waters of this *samsaric*, mundane existence.

Under My leadership, one can traverse safely through the perilous wastelands, winding roads, and by-ways of earthly, secular life with the assurance of knowing that I fit him with the armor of spiritual strength, and the shield of fortitude. I instill in one the courage to withstand the uprisings of all evil forces against them.

Accordingly, all devout souls can persevere on the spiritual path unburdened by fears, false motivations and worldly desires.

Occasionally on the spiritual path, there is a lingering darkness that would seem void of an end in sight; although, during these times, My heavenly Star is shining high above to illuminate the way whereof souls must safely go.

Granted, the thorns of grief, pain, and misery bring forth long suffering distress. So be it. I exhort you to be of good courage. Let not such encumbrances cause a twofold lamentation whereupon one reverses his course in pursuit of comfort and convenience that ends in deca-

dence; and one's involvement in a world of sin results in dire karmic consequences that inevitably shall come to pass.

33. I have guided the past; I guide the present, and I, for an absolute certainty, shall guide the future existence of all worlds and universes. I shall lead with divine justice and providence, and shall reign Supreme in the fullness of righteousness and mercy.

I shall uphold and inspire unworldly souls; and I shall encourage the worldly ones to edify their life even though they reject Me and are averse to My principles of righteousness.

34. Gladly willing and prepared to toil and suffer in the field of righteousness for none else than Me, are the souls who seek neither worldly gain, nor merit, nor reward for their labor.

Faithfully trusting in My Words, these souls dedicate themselves unto a life of selfless *seva*, discipline, and devotion.

And these souls proceed bravely onward toward the Goal of everlasting life.

Resolutely go they, adhering unto My divine guidance without fear of the blustering winds of time and change over stormy seas of chaos, and gloom.

Abiding in the refuge of My divine assurance, the souls whom I lead revere only Me as the Guardian and the Guide of their life.

36. By My Unchanging Hand, I shall guide the devoted souls amongst you from the wilderness of this world into the valley of everlasting peace of mind.

When their hearts and spirits are content to abide by faith and daily remembrance of Me, I ultimately shall receive them into My Eternal Home of joy and peace.

35. It matters not whether the spiritual path is *mayic* and treacherous; it matters not whether dangers encamp round about; it matters not whether one must traverse the desert, or trudge through the miry clay; for I am the Inner Pilot, the Commandant, and the Inner Ruler.

Though the path of righteousness is bestrewn with the stumbling blocks of earthborn opposition, by My Almighty Leadership, Defense, and All-powerful Guidance, you cannot fail.

Howbeit, that I shall permit one to suffer failure when he obeys My Will and My Law, is not possible.

In accordance therewith, the souls that follow upon My path can scale the highest, spiritual mountain despite every obstacle to reaching the summit. By My guidance, earthly afflictions shall not divert them from their course; and if they become weary from the strain of travail; I shall not let them succumb in the mire of iniquity.

Even if one should desire the forbidden fruits of ill-gotten wealth, and one encounters evil forces goading him to partake of it; yield not, and trust in My guidance. For like unto vermin that consume victuals stealthily; like unto thieves that lie in wait to plunder the goods earned from another's labor, the wicked furtively strive to subdue

Ultimately, I guide these souls to eternal, Infinite peace and heavenly bliss nigh unto the fragrant arbors in My celestial Kingdom in Heaven.

and usurp the humanitarian efforts of righteous souls; nonetheless, My Omnipresent, Omnipreval-

ence is there to deliver them.

I shall ennable the faithful follower; I shall engird him in spiritual raiment and accord unto him the formidable sword of truth and justice whereof he shall bring oppressors low. Accordingly, he shall rent the consequences of sin asunder and cause his enemies to retreat in fear and trembling; and he shall win the honor of triumphant victory over evil forces when and wheresoever they appear upon the battlefield of life.

sea of sin, remain not there dwelling upon deep engraven sorrows, remorse, and wrongs. Emerge and proceed forward without self-pity and self condemnation.

Let not folly, nor ire enter your heart. Fold not the hands and thence say unto yourself that 'the crown of life shall come to me'. For a certainty, know ye that it shall not. One has to strive each day to achieve the crown of Realization of Me through devotion, faith, and true belief in Me and My guidance.

37. Under My guidance, travail sincerely with trust and devotion.

Shun not one moment of dutiful, selfless service.

Desecrate not one vestige of spiritual principle in you.

Ponder not upon unsacred deeds.

Meditate upon My divine glories and *lilas*.

Let not your mind drift away unto vain, foolish, and puerile imaginings.

Be ye diligent in sacred duty.

Whether pierced by the shaft of rebuke and scorn, go forthwith courageously without concern for your wounds.

If through heedlessness of My guidance, you begin to sink into a

38. Be watchful and offer prayers and supplications unto Me; they shall enliven the heart and mind.

Engage your spirit ever in the soul's divine unfoldment, and joyfully endeavor for deliverance from sin and iniquity; for thence I, God, the Sovereign, Almighty Deliverer can guide you away from this deathlike existence to the blissful, pure splendor of everlasting Life.

#### PERSEVERANCE

39. What foe need you fear with Me at the helm of Life? Wherefore vex the mind with worldly fears when I am here and nigh unto you?

What need have you to begrudge Persevering souls should be steadfast, faithful, and resolute in spiritual life, and they should not allow the travail that the righteous souls must undergo?

Must you reason within your heart the mind to dwell upon slothful, that the spiritual path is long, unspiritual thoughts, nor unsacred dreary, arduous, and virtually never beliefs that give rise to unrighteous ending? deeds, and sinful, mundane in-

Wherefore should you doubt and movements.

confound your mind in vain?      Spiritual travail undertaken in ear-

With a faltering will, the doubtful nest shall surely accord the rewards  
and the weak-minded go forth in of divine life.

The souls that are irresolute in mind and poor in spirit cannot succeed

With unsound reasoning, over-exuberant souls believe that their early steps and human prowess are strong in this finite life; thence, how otherwise could they ever wish to succeed in the Infinite?

and swift enough to reach the Goal of life. Nay, they are not. Only the souls that persevere wholeheartedly shall be the ones who will endure upon the spiritual path until they reach the blessed realm of peace, and the ultimate attainment of bliss and Immortality.

41. All souls victorious on the spiritual path have labored diligently in their quest for the Divine in life, and persevered faithfully without fear of failure, nor the dread of confrontation with the enemies of spiritual life.

40. These that travail to reach the Goal of realization ought to resolve within themselves that they will not, unto the uttermost, distrust the way of righteousness, nor waver from *dharmic* principles, nor be seduced into a web of sin and temptation.

tual goals preferring earthly ones, are like unto children playing with worldly toys believing that they shall bring happiness.

When the passage of time has shown that worldly happiness is transitory, and proven in retrospect to have been a vain hope born from

ated beings. Will you not offer a the bondage of the world; and small kindness for alleviation of the thenceforward transporting them up sufferings of others? to excelsior heights of spiritual Re- Will you not share goodwill and alization. glad tidings with others?

Consider the deprivation and the poverty of others; and thence be- 50. Trust reverently in Me, and come determined to administer to failings, and your weaknesses the ailing, support the infirm, and brought to naught.

care for the elderly. Listen to the sorrowful cries and the broken chords in the voices of pitiable, forsaken, and abandoned souls. If you must wait for a time before I rescue you from trouble, then so be it. I want that your trust stays strong and soothfast in Me; otherwise, ev-

Now, hear these My Words: every selfless, charitable offering is cher- ery moment of such tarrying could be lost.

ished and ever-remembered by Me. You must intensify trust in Me whenever the mind is tossed and turned about in a whirlwind of tur-

### TRUST

49. A divine charge rests upon a principle of true abidance of trust in Me.

Be it resolved here and now that there cannot be a commitment greater than trust, nor covenant more exalted than trust in Me. Divine trust is truly the most re-

splendent amongst virtues. And the soul that has become established in trust in Me with devotion, shall behold the Infinite realities attest undeniably to the manifestations of My Unfailing Hand conferring,

51. What are the requisites of the spirit in you? Verily, they are not

insurmountable; and whenever the cohorts of sin and wickedness be-

siege you. Hold onto your trust in Me whenever prevaricators spread rumor and calumny about you; lay your fears to rest; for I shall guard you, and keep you safe.

The flesh is weak; hence, when danger encompasses the distrusting soul, his mind can become wrought with inordinate, faulty reasoning.

ignorance, a soul has a great incentive to persevere; and can thereby face every test and trial in life without fear or reluctance.

Through such diligent effort, one can transcend all unsacred bounds in the way of accomplishment of great, spiritual good in the world.

42. The persevering soul cannot be diverted, nor defeated when his mind is stayed upon Me.

His thoughts abound with faith and trust in Me. He ever believes in the righteousness of My truths and spiritual precepts. They are his creed, his verity, and true source of wisdom and strength.

Verily, I shall tell you that the forces of evil can never swerve, nor subvert devout souls who persevere daily upon the spiritual path.

In life, it is never unusual to behold the suffering-worn souls whose countenance and limbs, through *tapasya*, sacrifice, and self denial, bear the etchings of wounds sustained during spiritual travail.

Most of such souls, antecedent to their ordination day, dwelt peacefully in their human embodiment greatly mortified in the flesh. Some of their forms were like unto ones

scathed in fire, desiccated, or injured in war. Although, no matter how pained, burdened, or despitefully prevailed upon by the decrees of My existence, these diligent souls pressed steadfastly onward toward the Goal.

And however deeply pierced by the slings and arrows of the reproachful, the spirit of the souls that persevere, is never wounded, nor destroyed.

43. The decadent soul that perseveres for worldly goals, labors in vain. Forasmuch as, not any of such selfish travail shall secure permanent wealth, nor peace.

In this changing world, *crores* of mortals are deluded by My illusionary Energy insomuch that they have asserted that peace and happiness shall only be obtained through earthly means. By reason of such, *maya* has taken control of their mentality beyond their belief. The ultimate peace and bliss are unworldly and divine.

The eternal joy of everlasting happiness is in Me. Hence, the spiritual quests in the lives of consecrated, devoted souls shall have their fulfillment-End in Me.

In delusion, man lives in this world of My divine Bliss, Glory, and Perfection, expending his time and his efforts.

in pursuance of sense objects. Strive for immutable trust, faith, and belief in Me.

Man intolerant of spiritual life denies his own true happiness; and he forfeits the glory and blessedness of eternal life whensoever he suffers his worldly pursuits to hasten

him swift unto the gates of perdition. Adhere unto My sacred principles and codes of truth and morality.

Meditate upon My *lilas*, My greatness, and My excellencies.

And *Moksha*,—deliverance from the bondage of this world, shall be vouchsafed unto the souls who

resolutely undertake *sadhana*, and the path of *dharma* for spiritual attainment.

Persevere faithfully, ever believing that you shall achieve Self Realization; and thenceforward, proceed

ye onward unto the Ultimate, Absolute Realization of Me.

#### 44. Travail devoutly upon the righteous path.

Endeavor for true knowledge of the Divine in life.

Entreat Me for forgiveness and redemption from sin.

Dwell in reverence and devotion for Me.

Abide in the wisdom-light of Salvation, and be illumined in mind, heart, and spirit.

Imbibe holy waters from the well-spring of divine peace and bliss that shall never run dry.

Hasten along the royal way of devotion that reaches unto the portals

*Thus ends the beginning chapter of the sixth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

# SPIRITUALITY

## Chapter 2



*If prayer and spirituality, their thoughts together with My thus saith the Supreme Lord.*

2. Your elder brethren, in the ancient days, spake saying 'pray unceasingly'.

They reverently offered prayers and supplications daily unto Me for peace and blessings to descend upon all mankind.

These brethren prayed also that My wisdom-light would illuminate the human mentality, and that My sword of correction would sever the knots of egotism from the hearts of men in every nation.

Further, these souls petitioned for the deliverance of souls from the mayic delusion, and prayed that they strive upon My Path unto Salvation. Souls should pray for a disciplined,

resolute mind given unto unselfishness, dedication, and faithfulness, and ask that devotion to Me be stayed within their hearts.

Souls should also pray that My divine principles remain foremost in

Word that is the Supreme Law, the everpresent Help, the Absolute truth, and the inscrutable Power and Authority.

Man must pray that My Will for humanity be done on earth as it is in all other worlds; inasmuch as I know what shall benefit all souls.

Thus pray accordingly. For verily, fervent prayers and the sincere longings for the return of an afflicted, loved one from the embrace of death could translate into needless agony and suffering for the person; whereas the release by death

into the next life could mean that the departed soul shall go forth unto the welcomed, blessed peace that an extended life on this earth shall never afford.

3. Mark well these sacred Words and recall: 'Ye shall ask, and ye shall receive; ask and it shall be given; knock and the door shall be opened unto you' are the same

divine directives given today as heart for Thee; and grant me the they were then in the ancient days. presence of mind to wholly re-The only requirement is that one member Thee in the final hour of must sincerely entreat Me. life 'O Lord'.

A soul should plead his cause and make the request; and thenceforward, bear witness to when and the way whereof I respond.

4. In the hour of disconsolation and gloom, embolden the heart and spirit in joyful supplication and recitation of My Names.

Let not the spirit languish in the valley of sorrows. Instead, thankful prayers can be offered unto Me, bearing in mind that another's sorrow, affliction, sufferings, or disconsolation could be greater than your own.

Pray unto Me saying, 'O Lord of mercy, deliver me from the bondage of sin; teach me to resist temptation; keep my foot turned from

unrighteous paths; and endow me with the courage to withstand the trials and tests of Thy Judgment. Guide me unto Thy Salvation-light; develop in me the patience to bear the scorn and the burden of oppression. Deign to impart the spiritual knowledge that defines the way whereof I may cultivate true devotion in my

5. Seek forgiveness for your sins committed against another.

Pray for awareness, purification, and the deliverance that I give.

Entreat Me for spiritual light.

Beseech Me to sanctify your heart, mind, and spirit.

Plead not unto Me for earthly treasures, land, sons, and servants. Forasmuch as when souls pray in such wise, they have forgotten that I verily know the needs, wishes, and desires of every heart. Therefore, those who ruminated upon their scarce supply and lack of fundamental necessities require only to

pray unto Me saying, 'Lord, You know My needs; let Thy Will be done'.

6. A votary on the path should pray for the means wherewith to obtain reverence and devotion for Me.

One should pray to Me for the strength to defeat temptation, ignorance, egotism, and self delusion.

He should recite prayers of thankfulness and offer selfless *seva* in

grateful appreciation for his human life, and its spiritual opportunities. Rather than seeking for earthly needs, whether riches, and lamenting in the cause of unfulfilled, selfish desires, seek ye My Kingdom of truth and righteousness.

mercy in accordance with his I deny his plea; forasmuch as, the hearts that I have relieved of pain and agony were needful of such relief; and these that I have allowed

Selfish prayers uttered to Me should be avoided, inasmuch as they are like unto the pleas of a child who begs for diverse objects of amusement, and whose interest in them decreases rapidly until it becomes completely dissatisfied

to suffer the pain of affliction were needful of the sufferings.

A host of mortals on earth require the scourge of suffering upon them; for oftentimes, it is the only way whereof recognition of the consequences of their sins is discernible.

A host of mortals on earth require the scourge of suffering upon them; for oftentimes, it is the only way whereof recognition of the consequences of their sins is discernible.

The souls who believe that they have buried their sin under the guise of false piety, are mistaken, for their iniquity is always uncovered, and the proper retribution accorded them.

7. Pray resigned unto My Will and to My Way.

Disclose unto Me, the heart's innermost, sacred yearnings.

Garished almsgiving, and overt declarations of praise rendered more through false exuberance than faith in Me, shall not reach Me. A true, penitent supplication is always received by Me.

A meek and lowly petition for redemption from sin, I shall accept. Every contrite, aromatic flower offering of prayer shall waft forth-rightly unto the dais of My throne of mercy.

Every selfless soul that has be-

guise of false piety, are mistaken, for their iniquity is always uncovered, and the proper retribution accorded them.

These that pray, and are profusely shedding tears of short-lived devotion of a kind that are desiccated forthwith in the fire of worldly desires, shall not find favor with Me.

8 Pray in a spirit of true thankfulness unto Me. Avoid empty prayers that are full of pomp and demonstrative ostentation. Implore Me for redemption from sin.

Pray that your faith shall be enhanced and your trust in Me, made

constant and true.

Offer prayers together with rejoicing in the midst of trials and sorrows.

When burdens are heavy-laden, pray unceasingly from the depths of your heart. Let the words of your supplication be in consonance with it. This will affirm the unity of heart and mind; otherwise such prayers are null and void.

communion with Me.

Let every entreaty proceed from a humbled heart void of selfishness and arrogance.

Pray that wisdom, peace, understanding, and goodwill shall encompass the hearts of all beings.

When petitioning for the blessings of My Mercy and the intelligence to understand clearly the manner whereof you can become eligible to receive It, be sincere in mind, and

9. Pray not that ill, sufferings, nor hardships should befall these that disparage and false witness against you; and yield not unto the practice of evil courses in retaliation upon wicked souls, neither in thought, word, nor deed, for I shall not let them evade retribution.

pure in heart. Pray unto Me that enlightenment will dawn within you.

Let not the mind pray for favors in the interest of the human embodiment above the spiritual needs of the soul. For, through earnest prayer, faith, and devotion, the bliss and joy within one's *atma*, the

10. Entreat Me to establish My Words and testaments within your heart; to inscribe My statutes upon the tablets therein; and to deliver you from the onslaught of the sore-vexed amongst My enemies. Let each day be filled with prayer, meditation, divine love in your heart, and spiritual exultation.

Allow the sacred moments of prayer to be a time of worshipful reverence unto Me, and of holy

immortal soul are realized.

11. Pray in silent, secret chambers. If you must pray in a public assembly, let it be done sincerely with true humbleness in your heart; not with egotism, false pride, and pretence therein.

To be seen and heard by contemporaries who commend your prayerful voice before a congregation shall avail you naught if your

words are only ostensible platitudes.

*Manasika* prayers and worship of Me are two *lakh* times greater than most external forms of worship and praise of Me.

## PEACE

12. I, the unseen Source of peace shall grant relief from every turmoil, misery, and sorrow of life unto the souls that trust in My Words and keep My commandments.

In accordance therewith, peace attends upon such souls, and the delusions of the world cannot hinder their progress.

Trust and faith must be upheld whensoever souls have resolved to strive for attainment of peace and bliss.

Inner peace shall ever be with these whose minds and hearts remain unswerved in devotion for Me.

My divine mercy shall never render them helpless, defenseless, nor far from the realm of My divine refuge of peace and solace.

13. In times of trouble and adversity, the devoted faithfully dwell undaunted in peace.

In times of need, there is neither

dismay, nor doubt in the hearts of My devotees. And verily, when

miscreants taunt and cast reproach upon them, they are not alarmed, perturbed, nor offended.

When afflictions press upon their way, My Eye is ever upon them; and accordingly, their peace never

wanes, nor becomes dim; and hence, they remain strong and resolute in the Light of My wisdom, peace, and understanding.

14. Nurture peace and harmony, and let them grow and flourish in divine virtue, unity, holiness, and universal brotherliness.

Even if the days and nights be dismal with hardships, conflicts and wicked uprisings beyond human comprehension, be at peace.

In spite of the unseemingly evil in the minds of men; their vile speech, lewdness, hypocrisies, ruthless ways, and vulturous mentalities, abide ye in peace.

For verily, My divine peace descending upon righteous souls bestows the equanimity and courage

to never fear man, beast, nor living entity. Neither shall the minds of

the righteous become confused, perplexed, nor beclouded with

hopelessness, bewilderment, nor every step of the way.  
despair.

The storms of life and the tidal waves of worldly strife shall not disturb them. Malevolence cannot undermine sure peace.

their equipoise, neither disrupt their solace, tranquility, nor serene re- pose.

16. Indulgence of the embodiment in apothecaries, strong drinks, and ludicrous surfeiting cannot in-

sure peace.

The tempter's chamber full of dissolved, sense enjoyment shall not accord peace.

Paltry traffic in the streets of your

15. Inasmuch as I grant the highest peace and the sublime joy of assurance forthwith, these Infinite virtues cannot be bought and sold in the market place, nor found in diverse, earthly paths.

cities congested with monetary exchange for diverse abominations of the flesh and senses shall not bring forth happiness, nor a true hope for obtainment of peace.

The hoarding of worldly wealth and possessions shall never bestow peace.

17. Be ye humble and lowly in your quest for peace.

Achievement of worldly fame shall not grant peace.

Attainment of happiness is not possible without peace.

Wild revelment and fornicated acts of sin and iniquity shall not bring peace.

True peace is divine, and the seekers after peace shall not find it in divers dens.

Lewdness and excesses in debauchery shall never accord peace.

Peace is an innermost, sacred essence of one's soul. Therefore, let not any man bring peace to naught

Obscene ritual and inane amusements are a disturbance of peace. To search unto the ends of the earth for secular peace and worldly happiness is a futile labor and an

through deceits, lies, and malice.

Persevere for the establishment of peace and tranquility in your mind

and heart. I shall guard you, and I shall forth-exercise in ignorance; for the rightly wax strong against the evil-sought after peace shall elude one minded sinners who have wrought

their wicked devices upon you. And verily, the sore-vexed amongst My enemies who disrupt the peace and rejoice over the sufferings of others, shall not rejoice in the purgatorial worlds.

The evil traducers who engage in numerous wicked machinations for the purpose of creating conflict, chaos, and spreading alarm shall become the victims of treachery and wickedness.

The abject that raise laughter heartily at the humble, devotional worship of Me offered by these who are striving to attain peace, mis-thinking them to be naught other than fools, shall be the object of diabolical laughter and ridicule in the nethermost regions of purgatory.

18. The daily toils and duties are never be considered too lowly for one whose heart is at peace. The honest trade in the mart shall not trouble the spirit of one who abides in peace. The thronging merchantry and enterprise in your cities, and the worldly interchange made in competitive bargaining cannot perturb the equipoise of the peaceful.

The hour of trial and affliction cannot raise lamentation, nor distress in the hearts of the souls who have peace of mind.

Never fraught with fear nor dread are those who dwell in peace. Excruciating pain cannot sever it. The dualities of life cannot subvert it, nor an assailant's vindictiveness.

19. Let peace abide within you always. Cast it not away in retaliation against those who revile you. If a multitude of iniquitous foes encompass round about you, surrender not one modicum of peace. When evildoers strive to provoke you into a confrontation, yield not one iota of peace.

20. The divine peace that I bestow shall endure, for it is blessed, eternal, sacred, and true. It is the peace whereunto sorrows and sufferings can never diminish, nor defeat. Neither effacement, nor calumny, nor beguilement can shatter this peace.

Peace, as a benediction of My Mercy, is like unto a curative balm that heals the wounded hearts; that removes suffering and lamentation

and makes the spirit glad.

True peace will prevail when souls cultivate a belief in the unity of all mankind, and trust in the Oneness of My evolutionary plan of Salvation and Realization for all created beings.

To achieve inner peace, worldly desires and vile passions have to be subdued; and spiritual duties and regulative sadhana undertaken daily with devotion.

My peace shall vouchsafe a sacred anointing upon devout souls who abide faithfully by My Will, by My Word, and by My Laws.

This peace is like unto manna in the desert, and the sweet taste of grapes from My vineyard.

It is like unto the summer showers that refresh the day.

And verily, this peace is the serenity that abounds in the Imperium of My Almighty Domain of transcendental bliss.

21. Be at peace; and dwell ye with contentment in your heart.

Ponder upon the Source of divine peace; it has its Origin in Me. Let not the steeds of evil passion hasten you swift onto paths of dis-

22. Whatsoever of situations and circumstances one is confronted by, maintain equilibrium and faith in the deliverance that I grant.

The tongs of enmity forged in fires of vengeance should be discarded.

And thenceforward, harbor not one vestige of malice against anyone, nor against those who incite hatred and violence.

Shoulder the stripes of every oppressor's staff of ridicule or scorn

Faint not in the onslaught of adversities in life.

Let the mind dwell in quietude; and thence, behold how the sunshine of My peace dispels the clouds of gloom.

23. Sanctify your mind and purify your heart; and peace shall abide therein.

Peacefulness should be fostered and safeguarded with faith and trust in Me; for in a trice, peace can be

uprooted and burnt in a furnace of rage the moment one becomes intimidated, provoked, or smote.

For peace to endure, one must be equipoised in the face of poverty or prosperity, gain or loss, joy or sorrow thus to maintain of a bal-

ance of peace.

24. Engage not in strife with opponents against preservation of peace. Peace ultimately shall succeed; for neither it, nor My *rebuke*, upon the workers of iniquity who oppose peace and goodwill, be made a mockery of; nor shall a travesty be made of My judgment against them on their retribution day.

Hence, let peace be with you; reflect upon it, and upon the sacredness of it.

25. Make peace with all souls. Acknowledge the eternal *atma* within them as like unto your own. Extend peace and acts of kindness to others as an offering unto Me. Speak only in truthful, peaceful, and compassionate tones. Eschew the liberty to utter falsified and convoluted declarations thus to mask hypocrisy, deceitfulness, wrongdoings, and sinful deeds.

Never inflict injury, abuse, nor harm upon anyone; for these incur karmic consequences, and they are dangerous impediments in the way of peace.

Regard others more than yourself;

consider their merits, and disregard their faults for the sake of peace.

Bear witness to the shadows of delusion dwelt in by those who create war and instruments of death and destruction; and thence determine that you will not contribute one penny's worth of your time toward the advancement of conflict and strife.

Disunity creates chaos, intolerance, and war.

Unity confers serenity, peace, and goodwill.

26. Be loathe to disdain and re-

sent others whosoever they seek to disrupt your peace. Be not tempted to resort to unsacred ways and means to retaliate against them. Be not derrogated from the fold of righteousness, and let not demoniacal thoughts, egotism, and bestial desire possess you. Annihilate these in the *sadhana* of purificatory discipline, introspection, and control of the *indriyas*.

27. Abide in the sanctity of peace during quiet moments of meditation.

Be tranquil; dwell in the splendor of inner peace; and detach your-

self from all manner of worldliness- sin and wickedness; too sinsick, life. and debilitated from decadent living to rise above lewdness; and too Maintain equanimity. Become un- *tamasic* to seek the guidance that troubled in spirit; this is the crest- would engender spiritual strength, jewel of noble character. Engage in selfless service for peace moral values, and peace of mind. on earth, and crave not for leader- are the manifold souls in this world. ship positions; for dedicated service offered to Me shall better serve the These unwise, worldly souls should suffering, the destitute, and forlorn repent of their wickedness and be in the world. This is the true spirit take themselves from sinful, unrighteous paths that have their end of service rendered unto Me. in banishment, regret, and sorrow; With peace and devotion in your and thence, embark upon My royal heart, go forth in peace and be at path, sacred Path. Mankind, be peace; it shall progress you from wise and diligent. Seek ye My path; mortality to immortality. for it leads unto attainment of the glory of heavenly peace, eternal happiness, and bliss.

### CONTRITION

28 Too uncontrite to bow before the throne of My Mercy and repent of their sins and evil practices; too overladen with false pride, vain hopes, and defeated expectations to beseech Me to transform their lives; too wrought up with unsacred de- sires; too obstinate and unwilling to make reparations for offenses committed against another,—one too egotistical to be accountable for incompetency; too wretched to for- give others; too abject to be rid of

29. Formalities, ceremonial ritual, and elaborate *pujas* shall not purge one's sins, nor cleanse the mind of its abominations. Diverse iniquities, evil propensities, unspiritual tendencies, and ties, their karma consequences must be burnt to ashes in flames of repen- tance and contrition.

Unto uncontrite souls: mortal life shall be like unto dwelling in a dan- gerous corridor that reaches unto death's door; and beyond such, the judgment. What profiteth one to

live a worthless life wherein the difference between a rose and a thorn, or gold and dross is self-evident. falsely that their indifference to spiritual life precludes any possibility of receiving My Mercy.

Unbeknownst to them is the truth that My Mercy is boundless and limitless; and in accordance therewith, a sinner man with a contrite heart that humbly pleads his cause unto Me, can be spared the sore grievances of retribution of long continuance.

30. I shall not chide a soul that has not repented of his sins. I shall not send a soul forth unto perdition for his past wrongdoings, if he shall entreat Me for forgiveness and not again transgress against My Laws and commandments.

If necessary, I shall keep ever before the sight of a contrite sinner, a review of his former iniquitous deeds that are stored upon *akashic* records within the subconscious mind.

I shall have mercy upon the souls who make atonement for remission of sin. When this has been accomplished, the mind is purged of its adulterous desires, nefarious thoughts, and wicked ways. Divine favor is upon the souls that have repented, and have begun dwelling in righteousness with My

most of them. Furthermore, a contrite sinner, despite the degree of his iniquities, can become a recipient of My Mercy, inasmuch as I am accessible to one who prays unto Me with contrition and repentance in his heart for deliverance from sin and evil.

I shall hear the prayers of the most inveterate amongst sinners who immolate themselves upon the pyre of self-discipline and atonement for redemption from sin.

31. Sinful, uncontrite souls that have drifted away from the shore of spiritual life, should not reason

32. I shall suffer the lost souls to

be rescued from the house of bond-cord be loosed; whenever human age if they shall sincerely with a strength wanes; and the life-breath contrite heart, beseech Me for de-departs, the devoted unto Me need liverance. not fear the demise of the human

Happy shall the contrite soul be embodiment.

when his heart is purified in divine light, virtue, and righteousness.

Blessed shall his life be when he shall not stray from the *dharmaic* path of sincere endeavor, commitment, and spiritual attainment.

Bright shall be his inner vision, his hope, divine and peaceful; and blessed shall be his days and his nights of *sadhana*, worship, selfless *seva*, *karma yoga*, prayers, and meditations.

Deliverance from edifices of sinfulness and degradation shall be obtained when one becomes reverential, faithful, and contrite.

Edified and uplifted to higher dimensions of spiritual life shall one also become; for he shall have been saved from the preterition that shall be the lot of these that are too uncontrite to abandon the ways of the world and pray unto Me for forgiveness of sins.

The false delights, worldly temptation, decadence, and the commission of sins and abomination in the world are far from the sight, memory, and the speech of the departed souls.

Neither should their loved ones become aggrieved in spirit; for harm cannot befall the departed souls that are freed from the complexities, suffering miseries, and the toils of earthly life.

The departed who lived a spiritual life on earth are safe and secure as they traverse the boundaries of death to be blessed with new life on the inner plane of existence.

As they enter the spirit-side of life, neither strain, nor misery, nor distress rests upon their brow.

Not one trace of duress, neither decay, nor agony, nor disease accompanies the souls after death.

Earth's sorrows, delusions, and troubles fade into oblivion.

The false delights, worldly temptation, decadence, and the commission of sins and abomination in the world are far from the sight, memory, and the speech of the departed souls.

### MORTALITY

33. Whenever the light of the eye becomes dim; whenever the silver

34. These that are newly discarnate enter the vast realm of death, and

not one of these souls can ever become lost anywhere within or outside of the universe.

The whereabouts of all created who enter transition from earth to astral worlds, are known unto Me. And in a spirit of divine, universal love, I encompass all souls in the true light of My Supreme Radiance to the extent that souls in Reality are safe and sound. Indeed, all disembodied souls are held within the Infinite confines of My eternal Omnipotence.

35. The sinful soul is not hurled out of the universe and left to die thereof. A sinner must undergo chastisement in requite for sin in the appropriate purgatorial region.

Accordingly, the unforgiven are not destroyed. They are chastened and encouraged to strive for forgiveness of sin.

Forgers of lies, malefactors, liars, and the throngs of other wicked souls are suffered at death to expiate sin in accordance with the decree of condemnatory judgment set forth against them.

36. The death region is not a place of eternal rest, nor peace.

Disembodied souls sleep not, neither partake they of any gross, material substances.

All persons who believe contrariwise, are unaware of the truth. Nonetheless, souls are never condemned to eternal death upon any astral, etheric, or causal plane. Not one being rests in any grave. Souls that lost sight of the Divine in life by dwelling under the influence of worldly delusion shall, after death, receive perfect sight; and they shall view their past, ill-spent, secular existence in precise detail.

A host of souls shall weep and mourn in vain for cloud, shadow, or darkness to cover their iniquity, and hide their sin and decadence away from their sight.

37. The apothecaric-infested sufferers, and the partakers of vintner's wares who misspend most of the days of their lives in apathy, delusion, and stupefaction are awakened rudely at death. Consequently, they shall suffer the agony of unstupefied restlessness and aimless meanderings in the lower, astral realms wherein escapement for relief is prohibited.

After expiation, they are released.

Certain religious followers believe abomination in you to go forth unto that after death, they are going forth final death. And thence abide fully unto rest. Nay, they are not; they in the knowledge that the death of cannot; for human rest is an out- the body cannot impede, nor defeat growth of the material nature, and the evolution of the soul. is extraneous and unrelated to the soul.

39. Subdue the principalities of Albeit, blessed rest in My Heaven the lower realms of death and be Worlds verily is the splendor and triumphant over them by becoming glory of the divine and restful peace achieved in spiritual life. of heart, peace of the spirit, and Whenever devoted souls leave the peace of mind. earth and cross over into the spirit realms, they do not abide with ap-

38 Mortals verily ought to die to prehension during the interim; for worldliness and become reincarnated in divine life. they had conquered fear of death before their departure.

The vanities, the nescience, and delusions in mankind must pass away Unto this very day, death has not killed one soul; for I, God, am the forever.

Faulty reasoning, deceits, preoccupation with trivialities must cease; Verily, I shall tell you that death it-self has even suffered death. Once, for they hinder incentives for attainment of devotion for Me. during the ancient past, I allowed the god of death, *Yamaraj*, to be

All unrighteousness must be killed. Subsequent to his death, cre-scathed to death in the fire of dictated beings were not permitted to vine wisdom and knowledge.

Egotism, avarice, and the false sense of prestige have to be van-quished. die. Eventually, he was brought back to life; and forthwith the cycle of birth and death was recom-

Conquer over a deathlike existence transmigration was resumed. with the sword of divine fortitude.

Destroy ill will, loathing, and guile. 40. Humanity, time is now to re-Suffer all manner of evil, sin, and sist sin and the evildoing that have

you bound, and repent forthrightly of iniquity; for the sin that binds shall hasten you through the gate- way of purgatory.

The souls that have committed untold atrocities upon others shall not only be held accountable for the commission of sin, they also shall be constrained to bear the consequences of sin until justice is served on earth, or in purgatory.

By man-made law, a blameworthy man released from incarceration is not free from judgment until his account is settled with Me.

The escapee from imprisonment that departs from the world at death believing that inasmuch as he has eluded the authorities and the executors of justice; he, therefore, is free from enforcement of the law upon him.

Nay, such a one, shall be sent to the purgatorial regions wherein his days and nights shall be spent expiating his sins and iniquities.

The soul requires a human body to fulfill its purpose in life; hence the transmigration of the soul on its evolutionary course through various, created embodiments, is permitted expressly for one to engage in spiritual development and cultivation of devotion for Me.

Whenever a human embodiment becomes unfit to live in, the soul departs from it.

Thereafter, if certain parts of the body are not left in vitro, or kept at subzero temperatures, all the five elements,—*the panchtattwas*, in the human body shall return to their respective, great elements and their presiding deities.

The scientists of your world have kept alive organs, genes, corpuscles, and molecular, genetic-code recordations for months and years subsequent to the departure of the soul. This preservation has sprung from a desire to promote scientific advancement and further self-aggrandizement.

**41. Life and death in creation must flow in accordance with My Will.**

Life in human beings is purposed to serve in the unfoldment of the soul's divinity.

**42. Persons who strive against death in the final hour; lying prone with fever upon their brow and fear and trepidation in their heart, have left these bodies and found**

that only their human frame succumbed unto death; not they, themselves.

The souls who bear witness to their life after death have expressed joy and thankfulness for the continuation of their existence. At death, these very souls observed their severed, mutilated, drowned, or burnt *dead body*, arise thereafter in a spirit body identical to their former embodiment, completely sound and perfectly whole, without the blight of demise, defect, or flaw upon it.

Souls who had lived life in blind, deaf, dismembered, enfeebled, disabled bodies, closed their eyes peacefully during death only to awaken unto life beyond death with eyes, ears, limbs, and other members of the new, astral body entirely free from disease and ravages of old age.

43. Greater breadthwise is the pathway that leads unto unspiritual death in the world.

The straight and narrow spiritual path ends in the Divine. Souls that grow weary of the righteous path are vulnerable unto the decadent ways of the world.

44. Sin is thriving upon mundane paths, and is beckoning unto souls with earthly lures to entrap and enslave them. Be aware.

Fall not down into the miry clay of decadence, malice, and greed. Flee swift from the deception of self-importance and false pride. Be not enwrapt in the dense layers of the *mayaic* delusion without the will to free yourself.

Open not the portals of mind unto six enemies known as, *kama, krodha, lobha, moha, mada, and matsarya*.

Retreat instead unto the sacred mountain that reaches unto the summit of spiritual life whereof fragrant, healing essences of peace and bliss permeate the atmosphere, and streams of crystalline living rivers flow in abundance.

45. Verily, a realized being beholds life and death as non-differ-

ent, one from the other. None of the phases of human life, nor of death affect him.

Dwelling upon the knowledge and truth of My Reality, one is not perplexed, nor befooled by *maya*.

I am the Supreme Creator and the Absolute Controller of death; and

by virtue of such, one should never fear death.

The immortal soul within one is birthless and deathless; and it is the eyewitness to one's manifold life-time experiences.

Delving into molecular study; experimenting with numerous ill-conceived theories and formulas in laboratories; combining incompatible life-forms to create hybrids, anomalies, and other monstrosities, precludes spiritual purpose.

46. When man is realized and born of My Spirit, he forthwith is not bound to the transmigratory round of rebirth and death; and he can indeed abide in the heavenly realms of the immortals.

By reason of My Supreme Presence, both life in this world and life in the heaven worlds are one and the same for the realized soul. And whether in the human, astral, etheric, or causal forms, the immortal soul is one and the same in consciousness with Me.

In a foolish effort to lord over My creation, various scientists with divine obsessions are experimenting upon helpless creatures with trauma and blunt force proclaiming that such efforts are done purely in the interest of humanity.

I have fain disclosed the highest scientific knowledge unto *rishis*, holy men, saints, and sages; nonetheless, most of the scientists of this world believe not in Me, nor believe they that I am the highest and only Authority in matters of science, technology, cosmogony, and

47. I, God, the ancient Founder and Architect of creation, wrought great designs from the vast and boundless reservoir of My immense preponderance of wisdom appertaining to science, existence, reality, and creation.

How arrogant the scientists and geneticists of your world have become, due to their technological achievements.

life. Man's measurement of knowledge of the universe and the creation itself is minuscule. And, I shall not impart esoteric knowledge of life and creation unto mortals appertaining to science, existence, who acknowledge Me not.

48 Not unseldom have been the times whereof man has probed into the science of life and death by conducting invasive, surgical proce-

dures upon animals causing their torment and suffering. Other crazed scientists have injected living creatures. I ordered forthrightly the dead bodies with serums, antigens, hormones, and viruses from other dead bodies in an attempt to recreate life; also, to study the effects of disease and its anomalies.

Unrestrained in their evil Unrestrained in their evil  
brutalizing and fordoing of defenseless  
creatures. I ordered forthrightly the  
demise of these men, and thus  
brought an end to the torture and  
destruction of helpless animals and  
other living creatures.

During the ancient days, alchemists collaborated and determined that they would explore the possibilities of transferring animal traits to men, by implanting bestial organs and affixing external features to their bodies.

I viewed these demented men day and night vigorously rending and operating upon living, sedated creatures. Oftentimes, organs were stolen from newly-deceased persons for obtainment of a specific, internal organ.

Whenever the spirit of a person was not forced out the body after receiving an organ or limb from another person, the poorly sewn part, as a consequence, either became infected or breached at the seams, whereupon death ensued. All ca-

All of the deformed monstrosities languished unto death.

49. *Surya*, the effulgent sun in this universe, is the father of Death, My Executor, *Yamaraj*. In his kingdom, every region save its southern one is dwelt in by sinners.

The way unto the southern gate is attended by stewards, attendants, and messengers of death to preclude passage to the evildoers who must bear with the consequences of their sins.

The pathway to the southern gate is bestrewn with thorns and prevailed upon by blazing suns that shall not abate their burning swelter.

Torrents of flaming thunderbolts, stone, coal, and cinders fall upon the pathway of the wicked to strict their advance toward the southern gate. Desirous of obtaining a glimpse of the peaceful and beautiful surroundings inside, they chance the risk and plod onward.

Other sinners have to cross a river filled with mire, wastage, and refuse.

A host of spectres and other discarnate beings torment the sinners, driving them away from the south gate, and forcing them to return to their dismal, sunless, nethermost regions of chastisement in purgatory.

This human life's existence is like unto a longsuffering imprisonment for the devoted soul; and death releases it into the Infinite embrace of eternal life.

50. Yamaraj's kingdom has several bright plateaus with various bejewelled palaces. On occasion, they are dwelt in by the sons of *Brahma*, by the denizens of heaven, by *trikal darshis* of the holy, *vedic* scriptures, by saints and sages, and by devotees of *Siva Shankara*. There is naught whatsoever death-like, wretched, morbid, evil, nor sinful in those palaces. Hence, all is well.

How great the perception is in one that can envision Me and the wonders of My Glory in this very lifetime.

How vast the divine fortune is of one that can realize Me in this very lifetime, and receive the anointing of My Grace.

This Grace accords entrance into My heavenly Kingdoms of everlasting life and bliss beyond death.

\*

*Thus ends the second chapter of the sixth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

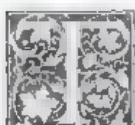
51. Die you must; for death shall surely come to pass.

Albeit, if one's life reflected the light of devotion for Me, death can never harm him.

Never shall the funerary shroud covering the deceased on the cremation ground signify the end of true life; neither shall the laudatory heights of earthly achievement, nor the watery depths of worldly disfavor, extinguish the light of one's

# LAWS OF CAUSATION

## Chapter 3



*HEN the Supreme Lord spake thus of karma and the Laws of causation:*

Every thief shall one day be prevailed upon by other thieves.

Every corruptor shall be further corrupted beyond his own comprehension.

2 My immutable Laws of cause and effect control in metes and bounds, the lives of all created beings.

The traducers who betrayed someone in a malevolent way, shall not evade the day when they become the victims of traducers.

My Laws are established to govern all creatures in existence. All dwell therein are subordinate unto spiritual laws and the laws of nature.

Every abuser shall be abused in the selfsame way whereof abuse was inflicted.

The Laws of karma,—the fundamental cause and effect ordinances are judicated by administrators, emissaries, and executionists deputed by Me.

It shall be incumbent upon every persecutor who wrought his evil practices to bear upon souls, to suffer with the *exact, same* consequences of persecution upon him.

Mortals shall reap the fruits of their deeds, whether good or evil.

Every cause has its effect. Every deed has its result. Every thought has its object. And every prevaricator who maliciously uttered lies against someone causing his hardship and loss of good reputation, shall also undergo hardship and loss by reason of malicious lies.

Every word casts an impression.

Every sown seed bears its yield of good or ill.

Every slaughterer shall not elude the day of his slaughter; forasmuch as, each unjust act committed shall bring forth punishment in

the appropriate way and time.

3. The ordinary, human embodiment is the result of a previous one; although notwithstanding heredity and family traits, some children are born with extraordinary abilities that surpass the intellect of the parents and the explanation of scientists.

And indeed, artistic talents of many children are not acquired from parents, ancestors, nor from their genealogy.

4. It came to pass that a child, at the age of five months attempted in vain with its infant's larynx to recite *shlokas* from the holy scriptures.

When the child reached one year of age, it could recite entire passages from the *Vedas*.

At the age of three, accurate renderings from the *Bhagavatam*, and the *Bhagavad Gita* were given from memory.

In a former lifetime, this child was a devout and learned *rishi* who gave in assemblages, daily recitations of My holy scriptures.

As such, children are born into this world with musical, creative, and

mathematical genius by reason of a former lifetime.

And when souls are born into prosperity or poverty, it is the direct result of the Laws of cause and effect.

5. The life of a created being in this world is moulded by the desires, tendencies, and deeds of his previous lifetimes. And one's present karmas shall determine his future births.

The wheel of the law of causation has perpetually turned round ever since souls in the beginning of creation entered human life.

Each time a person is born on earth, he is bound by My Laws, such to the extent that, 'what he shall sow, that he shall also reap'.

The prescripts of My Laws are just; therefore, one need not disbelieve in the correctitude, nor the justice of Them.

In various ways, one can behold the effectiveness of karmic law; for all of mankind's deeds are weighed upon the balance of karma consequences; and accordingly, everyone is the living or the dying result of his righteous and unrighteous deeds.

6. The soul whose heart was suchwise.  
 troubled when asserting that inequities in this world were incomprehensible, spake unto one saying: 'Can God be just when people are rich and in good health, and others are poor and diseased'? Such a soul would not express such doubts were he aware of the good and ill deeds that occurred in their previous lifetimes. The poor, evolutionary state of mankind is the reason that this soul has considered that justice exists not in this world. Justice and the efficacy of My Laws exist now and shall exist forevermore. The souls that undertake to question the integrity of My justice and management of creation are too pitifully unevolved to see beyond the limited ken of their present life-time; then, what to speak of their assessment of others'. If the inquisitor and the suffering persons possessed the ability to recall their past history, they would envisage the very causes that initially created their karmic situation, circumstances, and debts. And accordance therewith, these souls would exercise restraint before exposing their unintelligence in

7. My divine mercy was then in the ancient days, as it is now, higher than My Laws and ordinances. Yet, multitudes of unspiritual persons are too abject, hostile, and arrogant to beseech Me for the mercy that would not only mitigate the consequences of their sins and iniquities, it would build noble, moral character in their heart and mind. When unintelligent souls refuse to seek My mercy that would reverse the course of their ill-fated karma, they depart from this world to suffer for their sins in perdition; albeit, prior to rebirth, these souls shall receive the fruits of any good deeds performed on earth. After their return to earth, these souls continue to remain bound hand and foot to the wheel of rebirth and death until Realization of Me has been attained, or dissolution of this creation has come to pass.

Of devotion: My Causeless mercy vouchsafes equally unto all souls the opportunity to strive for cultivation of devotion for Me. Devotion is the sacred, holy way whereof one can achieve Liberation

and Realization that mitigate the ways readily revealed. Foremost, I laws of causation.

withhold the memory of a soul's past lives for his betterment and for

8. The liberty to take rebirth his spiritual good; inasmuch as a whereunto mankind could become soul would surely be predisposed purified from sin, and inspired to to pondering upon the achievements, failures, and the sins in his learn divine lessons essential to attainment of eternal life, was granted past lives. This would serve to be subsequent to the creation of this a disadvantage unto one. universe.

It came to pass that one who had Therefore, persons taking birth on achieved spiritual merit; yet, did earth with the smallest or the greatest incentive for unfoldment of the not attain Realization, dwelt upon divinity within them, have to receive future births for achievement through his good karmas he had become a realized being. of that specific, sacred purpose.

Of consequence, he erroneously reasoned in his heart that he would cease from striving.

9. The apogee of creation is perfectional existence for all created beings. And know this verily to be a reason for bringing mankind into existence. Otherwise, souls would be born only to die; and thence be reborn again and again until all,

This cessation in his spirituality deprived him of many opportunities for higher achievement and greater spiritual attainment.

save their divine spark, is destroyed in the appointed time.

11. Foremost, a hanged criminal would remember his sins and his death, and would thereof be plagued subconsciously throughout

10. Souls striving wholeheartedly for Realization entreated Me saying: 'Lord, if we have had previous lives, pray help us remember them'. Twofold is the reason that knowl-

his next lifetime by them. And such a one could reason that he was born only to be tormented by his past and haunted by it until death.

edge of former lifetimes is not al-

Lastly, the sacred Book of Life,— the chapter of the oracle of records,

contains precisely the entire chronological history of each soul's human life's existence that is virtually closed to all human eyes.

12. For the expiation of sin, I have allowed one's loathed and maltreated kindred of a former lifetime to be reborn as his nearest relative who shall recompense him. And if one's memory were revived insomuch that his loathing became rekindled, he would forthwith inflict severe harm upon the relative and never forgive him.

I have oftentimes caused a man's enemy to be reborn as his son in a future lifetime; for such a provision could bring an end to a cycle of hatred and violence. Moreover, if the father loves the son, he shall have learned to love, not hate his enemy. And the father shall have resolved and terminated a long-standing hatred in a kindly, compassionate, spiritual way.

Oftentimes, I have woven a web of forgetfulness around the minds of certain advanced beings whereunto they cannot recall their previous, divine attainment. Thereupon, I have set forth before them their mission and sent them into the

world to serve Me. I have not done thus to spiritually confuse them. I have kept from their sight their record of achievement solely for the purpose of obtaining the best

or their worst performance of duty,—untempered and influenced by knowledge of past merit, name, and fame, for the greatest or least compliance with My Will.

After some time, I awaken their memory, and I disclose unto them the reason that My purpose had to be served thuswise.

13. These that have transgressed against My Laws and the laws of nature by indulging the senses in could bring an end to a cycle of wickedness and the evil practice of animality, shall lament their decadence as they journey backwards into lesser intelligent life.

Animal passion and excesses in lust and sense gratification can earn one a verdict of condemnation in the lowest perdition.

Lust deteriorates spiritual initiative, and it obstructs one's engagement and progress in *sadhana*, as well as invites the introduction of infection and disease.

Diabolical, animalistic, sense acts can also cause one to take rebirth

from an animal womb.

excreta, carcasses, and putrefaction.

14. In this world, there are thronging hordes of wanton, pathological depraved sinners engaged in perverse acts of fornication and abomination. All such persons as these have desecrated the human body and affronted the divine spirit within it.

Upon the day whereof My judgment is levied against them in perdition, in nakedness shall they be assailed by bestial entities; and in nakedness shall they see flaming, iron images of males and females surfeiting like unto the ones on earth whose abominations of the flesh and detestations of the senses are abhorrent unto Me.

Souls shall suffer and burn for abusing, brutalizing, tormenting, victimizing, and slaying others during indulgence in lust and sense gratification.

The adulterous souls shall bear the burden of the criminalities that they perpetrated through jealousy, hatred, degeneracy, and rage.

The fornicators driven by incest, violence against women, children, and other victims shall be cast into an inferno-hole filled with refuse,

15. The Laws of causation are purposed to goad man toward the path of Salvation, by defining and redefining the proper appreciation of human life given unto him.

I, God, have never willed, nor granted that disease, affliction, nor adversity befall man; inasmuch as My Will and My Laws and commandments are ever judicious.

The enforcement power in My Laws mete out judgments unto all transgressors against Them. And in accordance with the Laws of causation, one's deeds, be they meritorious or deleterious, have their resultant good or ill effect.

16. Man's unsacred, worldly desires are like unto hunters who set fatal entrapments for unwary creatures. Unknowingly, man is engaged in setting his own entrapments.

By reason of such, most of the miseries and grievances that souls suffer from in life have been wrought in detail oftentimes, by their own hand.

This is self-inflicted stupidity.

Worldly lore predicated upon ignorance has given rise to the promulgation of sin and degradation upon an earth already heavily burdened with man's chaos and conflicts. Ruin, spiritual decay, and decline that hasten one's sufferings occur by reason of worldly attachment. Mankind alone, is the instigator and designer of its karma consequences. Man must detach himself from worldly life and take refuge in Me and thus become free from the commission of sinful deeds that create dire recompensatory consequences of karma.

17. Those whose sins are not discernible by mortals cannot be hidden from Me; nor can one conceive of a plan of deception without My knowledge.

The person who believes that only he has knowledge of his evil plots and wicked schemes, has deceived himself. And verily, on the day of reproof, he, for a moral certainty shall attest to it.

Certain ones amongst righteous souls implored Me as to the reason that iniquity thrives in the world, and evildoers advance in treachery and vice, and prosper with filthy

lucre. Unto these souls I shall tell you that: sin and iniquity shall not cease when man's insistence upon promulgating sin and participating in infidelistic ritual in deliberate rejection of My Laws and the laws of nature is unabated.

Wickedness never has been, nor ever shall be condoned by Me. I shall not extend favor unto sinners, nor evildoers; for I, God, am a God of goodness, virtue, and righteousness.

I shall not regard inequitably any creature.

I shall not let man bear affliction, misery, nor sorrow without reason, nor cause.

Since the beginning of earthly creation, mortal man has exercised the freedom to reject the guidance and the codes of righteousness imparted by Me, and inscribed by My servants. Nonetheless, mankind must reap the consequences; for perpetually, the wheel of causation turns day and night in this world; and the sinsick, adulterated, the diseased, and the maimed are reaping the bitter fruits of unrighteous deeds perpetrated in a previous lifetime.

18. After creation is brought to

pass, divine justice is the premise influences fall away from him of whereupon My Laws are established.

Similarly, such a one shall find his heart loosed from the bonds that cause and effect shall not be altered fetter his soul unto worldly life.

The judicial tenets of My Laws of cause and effect shall not be altered by reason of man's disbelief in And, whomsoever shall dwell devotedly upon My Supreme Existence will be rid of thoughts of transgression, and will envision his spirit soar unto Transcendence.

The retributions suffered by these that are at variance with My Laws are grievous and long-endured.

Catastrophic disease, adversity, and conflict teach mankind a lesson. Hence, I shall permit misery, sufferings, and the presence of *maya* to remain upon the earth for as long as humanity requires them for its edification.

Spiritually, souls on earth have to be prodded into endeavor like unto a beast of burden.

Pain chastens and educates man. Suffering purges man of resentment and hatred for others.

Violation of the laws of health and

of nature create irreversible consequences. Likewise, when one fails to adhere unto My Laws, he must face the consequences.

Whensoever one repudiates his selfish interests, and undertakes daily remembrance of Me through songs of praise, through prayer, and through devotional service, one shall surely achieve Salvation and Liberation.

20. On earth, millions of souls exist without ever once thinking of Me in the day or night; and there are myriad other souls who are insensitive to the Infinite Reality of My Supreme Existence that is the

19. Whosoever consecrates himself unto daily remembrance of Me shall behold worldly latencies and Out of My Supreme, Bountiful

#### REMEMBRANCE

Life-inspirer, the Life-giver, and the Life-sustainer of all creatures.

goodness, I endowed all mortals and other living beings with the divine right to share in My creation of Life, and I have not withdrawn this endowment despite the sins of these who disdain the way of righteousness.

Unsacred thoughts and disbelief in Me by certain mortals, have been requited precisely at the moment that they are prevailed upon by unwanted dilemma, suffering afflictions, or by the messenger of death. Having elected thus, hosts of mortals remember Me not; inasmuch as they prefer their secular ambitions and mundane interests above any thoughts of Me.

Verily, if the people of this world would learn to devoutly remember Me, they would bear witness to the decline of sorrow, conflict, sufferings, and war. Mankind would not require thousands of institutions throughout the world for the diseased, and the chronically ill; neither would there be edifices of imprisonment for offenders of the law. As for devoted souls, they keep remembrance of Me.

Everyday, they offer unto Me, prayers of thanksgiving and sin-

cere, devotional worship of Me. Such souls as these love to hear My sacred *lilas* and My holy epithets expounded by the wise.

Depending not upon the finite mind, that is the seat of human limitation, faulty reasoning, speculation, and error, the devout souls invoke My guidance and direction through suppliant prayers and meditation. Ever chanting sacred hymns that recount My excellencies and glories, these souls are bounden to Me in adoration, reverence, and devotion for Me.

21. Selfishness and egotism are born from the deluded mentality in man that persists in expressing 'I and mineness' beliefs.

The true I in existence is none other than I, Myself.

The false I in man, verily, is not himself. Into the wilderness of this world, man has been led astray by his lack of remembrance of Me. Pondering upon worldly goals and not upon divine ones becomes constant in man. In times of crisis or when stung by misfortune, he forthwith calls upon Me for deliverance; yet, during the days that trouble had not visited, he remembered Me not.

Such souls as these, shall not portion of the day, month, and year, achieve Salvation; for as surely as Albeit, the soul that became devoted they forget to remember Me, I verily deem to forget them.

unto Me, remembered Me with sincere worship and praise, and had faithfully lived a life consecrated

22. Remember Me when the sun's rays are yet bright, and the clouds cover not the radiant face of the sun. Remember Me before the storms of life gather in fury. Remember Me before the blight of agedness takes its toll.

and surrendered unto My Will, shall depart from this world in Illumination, journeying enraptured in the resplendence and glory of My Supreme Light during the bright half of the day, month, and year.

Remember Me with a humbled heart now before the months, the seasons, and the years forge their impression upon a countenance that is unable to reflect any wisdom of years.

\*

*Thus concludes the third chapter of the sixth book of "Endless Wisdom."*

Remember Me with reverence before the days of your life fade into lingering ones void of spiritual achievement.

Remember Me before your days betoken the approach of the inevitable mundane end.

Remember Me as you proceed onto the spirit-side of life.

Wherfore? Verily, for the reason of faith and devotion. On earth, if one has not remembered Me with devotion, nor faithfully endeavored to reach Me, he departs from this world during the dim and clouded

# DIVINE LOVE

## Chapter 4



HEN the Supreme Lord spake thus on the precepts of divine Love saying:

2. Divine Love is a sacred Manifestation of My Grace. Divine Love is superior to My Laws and commandments; thereupon, they shall yield unto the Lordship and Sovereignty of divine Love. My Divine Love is a cause for life, reality, creation, existence, and the Universal manifestations. Were I void of *prema*, mankind could not exist, nor could other living beings and entities. My unlimited, Supreme Power that created the myriad atoms of energy utilized in the construction of material worlds and the creation of human and other forms, is not entirely the reason that souls are brought forth into existence; and such power was never the principle cause for the creation of mankind on earth. The preponderance of creative

power and energy in My Being, verily is an Uncaused Cause for creation; although similarly, is not the reason that I created the worlds, dominions, celestial realms, and heavenly spheres in the Universal manifestation.

All Power, all Excellencies, Wisdom, Intelligency, all Pre-eminence, and All-sufficiency are in Me; yet, I would not suffer any of These to influence My projection of worlds and universes, nor the radiation of souls into existence. My Causeless Mercy, verily, as a reason for creation, is born from My *prema*. And it is this My *prema*, that has brought mankind forth.

3. My Love and compassion abide forevermore in Me. The plenitude of My love is infinitely great; insomuch that all creatures are endowed with a measurement of it, not excluding the sinful, iniquitous souls,—despite their despicable lot. I am the Eternal Father,

and the Infinite Source of divine love. I am the endless Reservoir of wisdom, peace, and holiness; and bliss is the vestment of the soul. My Love forgives, purifies, uplifts; and It sanctifies souls and grants peace.

Wrath cannot vanquish divine love. The iniquities of mankind can never desecrate It down unto vulgarity, depravity, and degradation.

My All-compassionate Love is sacred and hallowed. And the soul in whom My Love abounds bears witness to the power of this blessed Love; and hence, beholds the verity that this Love is so divine that it is indescribable by scholarly minds. And, It cannot be fathomed, nor truly defined in worldly rhetoric and poetry; for it exceeds the bounds of ordinary, human comprehension.

4. Sacred honor, power and glory, mercy and wisdom flow from the wellspring of divine Love. Those in whom adoration abides not, shall never partake of the pure, ambrosial waters from that refreshing spring. Divine Love rules and reigns Supreme in the hearts of those who adore Me.

The glories of My Love are like unto hidden treasures that vouchsafe eternal joy and bliss; yet they must remain undiscovered by impious, undevout souls.

In one of My earlier Revelations, I spake thus saying that I would deign to grant Salvation and Liberation to a host of souls; nonetheless, I am hesitant to grant My *prema, My divine love.*

And whomsoever amongst souls that would be permitted to behold the Book of Life and peruse the disclosures therein, shall find that not many souls have attained divine Love. And verily, such a one before whom that Book is opened unto shall understand the importance of human travail for divine Realization of Me, and shall know that through dedication, sacrifice, devotion, and trust in Me, a soul can attain divine Love.

5. Forasmuch as *maya*, my illusory energy veils My Reality, thus shall worldly attachment veil My *prema*. Though enshrouded thuswise, My Love is Omnipotent and Omnipresent.

This Love vouchsafes the merciful redemption of souls. It is more than

sufficient to heal; to retrieve the outcast, and to uplift the downtrodden.

Human love is transitory and mutable; hence, it shall not last.

Only divine Love is immutable and everlasting.

6. Cultivate selfless, pure love; let it abide in a tender heart.

Let the soul and the mind become reconciled and united in a divine alliance of love.

Expand divine love unto one and all for the edification and benefit of mankind.

If mankind cannot love the family of humanity, how then, can it love Me?

Man must develop unconditional love, such to the extent that he can effortlessly extend kindness and

goodwill toward one another; otherwise, he will not consider the needs of others, nor serve in the best interest of the common good with mutual friendship and respect

for them.

Humanity, you must never abide with hatred for anyone; you must be-

come *premaswarupa*, a true embodiment of divine love; for as such, you shall see the world through the eyes

of love. And under the influence of this love, you will always return love for hate; kind regard for ill

regard; and good for evil.

7. By virtue of the magnificence of My Love, every devoted soul shall know that I am the Hope and Glory, and the Consciousness-life and Strength of all created beings.

My Love is Infinitely pure; for It is above adulteration and destruction.

The light of faithfulness and sanctity of My Love shall never wane. My undying Love is replete with transcendental Splendor.

My exalted Love is absolute perfection, unlimited, and excellent.

My pure Love is Immeasurable, All-encompassing, Vast, Mystical, and Intoxicating.

This, My Love, bears safely all devoted souls who love Me unto Itself, and It confers upon them the blessed joy of heavenly bliss.

8. Divine Love desires neither selfish gain; nor earthly, nor heavenly rewards.

Divine Love has neither vanity, nor pride, nor bitterness; nor avarice within its sacred heart.

*Prema* in the garden of life, removes the weeds of false pride, hypocrisy, deception, and rancor thus that the blossom-offerings of devotional love may flourish in fragrance and beauty.

also merited My Grace throughout manifold lifetimes of spiritual endeavor, resolve, and devotion. None of these souls has achieved thus predicated upon fear of purgatory; and none ever travailed for powers, dominions, prominence,

9. These that love Me are born of My Spirit. They are in My proximity; and I am nigh unto them. These that love Me will not commit sin, nor transgress against My Will; for verily, they are consecrated in devotion unto Me. Humility is in them; peace and happiness abide with them, and purity thereto. These that love Me are consecrated, longsuffering souls who are ready and eager to serve Me and the humanity in accordance with My Will and not theirs'. Righteousness and honor abound in them; true compassion is their standard; sacrifice is their raiment; virtue their footpath. These souls love Me without expectation of reward. They wish only to verily know that divine Love is wondrous, all blissful, and everlasting.
- nor for abundant wealth on earth nor in My heavenly Kingdoms. Not one of these souls that was blessed with divine Love has ever implored Me for the positions of demigods such as, *Brahma, Indra* and *Siva*, nor had these devoted souls engaged in austerity and ritual reasoning within their hearts that they shall thereby become prophets, healers, saints, or *Avatars*. These that won My Grace and attained divine Love had travailed for It throughout the great Ages. These souls sacrificed their all. They suffered long and labored days and nights in the field of righteousness; and they, with love and devotion for Me, endured severe trials and tribulations that men of noble, spiritual bearings could never have endured. These upon whom My Love is bestowed have been converged upon by sinners, idolators, prevaricators, evildoers, and opportunists; albeit,
10. These that receive My *prema*

the power of love vanquishes every opponent.

Through love, all great good is accomplished.

The humanity shall surely achieve unity through divine Love.

Souls should live in love, and abound in love; for, unto the ones who meditate with Love upon Me, and pray unto Me in a spirit of divine Love, you, for a certainty, captivate My heart.

11. These that love Me are unworldly souls who are not entangled in knots of egotism, nor involved in the *mayic* delusion that binds fast the hearts of men and keeps them subject to the temptations, and the sinful ways of the world.

These that love Me are joyous, humble, and selfless; and they are never distended with false prestige, conceit, and self-righteousness.

These that love Me are wise, prudent, and diligent laborers in the spiritual field of endeavor.

They are not given unto complacency, indolence, nor pretension; neither are they inclined to discredit the merits of others, nor resent them, nor criticize them.

These that love Me are amiable to all creatures; never harboring disdain, repugnance, hostility, nor malice for any of them.

12. Devotional love is sacrosanct and glorious. This love, in one's heart, is never compromised. It is never diminished and diffused into the pitiable state of those in whom devotion is tentative and short-lived.

Moreover, the misnomer termed 'devotion in them' ends sooner than the life cycle of amoebic life. These that love Me are cloven unto Me; for I am the Life of their life, and the Soul of their soul.

I am their Lord God, and they are My very Own.

These that love Me, live throughout eternity with the knowledge that I shall never rescind My love; I shall never deny, nor reject divine Love for Me. For verily, It is the highest love that endures forever.

The beloveds of Me are ever aware of the eternality of My love; and they abound in the bliss, the power, and the glory of it.

My loving assurance and divine favor are ever gracious unto those who love Me.

In the sacred, exalted Empyrean,  
the Paradisaical heights of My love,  
and the Infinite opulences replete  
in My Supreme Abode of ineffable  
joy, peace, celestial Light, and end-  
less bliss, are eternally bestowed  
upon those who love Me.

\*

*Thus concludes the fourth chap-  
ter of the sixth book of "Endless  
Wisdom."*

# THE SUPREME ABSOLUTE

## Chapter 5



*WHEN the Supreme God dispersions and Revelations resounding from the highest polestar in creation, down to the earth and*

*spake thus saying:* 2. My Supreme Radiance is the Light of suns, stars, and moons. the nethermost regions of the universe.

The Power of the Redeeming Arm of My Mercy rescues, upholds, and edifies souls. Unsearchable by man and other created beings in the similitude, are My magisterial exaltedness, unlimited potencies, and opulences.

My Primordial Energy enlivens the intellect; It renews and rejuvenates, and It disperses the shadows of sorrow and disconsolation. Its sustaining power strengthens the weak, relieves the burden of worldly cares, and resurrects the dead. Unfathomable by all created beings in existence is My eternal Mystery.

Unrevealed in My Sovereignty and Transcendence am I unto the doubters and the disbelievers in Me. Unbeknownst unto these who are deluded by *maya* in this world, are the visible works and wonders of My glory.

Unseen in My heavenly adornments of Majesty, Prominence, and Dominion by multitudes of souls on earth, am I. Unheard is the Voice of My Divine

3. All the denizens of Heaven are humbled in reverential awe of Me. The firmament extols Me and the magnificence of My divine Handicraft.

The unwearied, unworn, and powerful sun in this universe reveres Me with great devotion.

*Siva*, the great god, meditates daily upon Me.

*Brahma*, the Creator in this universe, pays homage reverently unto Me. And he has not suffered a day come to pass whereof he has not offered prayers and humble obeisances unto Me.

The dwellers in higher celestial spheres are ever engaged in worship of Me.

The seraphim, cherubim, and the demigods devoutly remember Me with divine hymns and incantations of praise.

taker; accordingly, I allow them to transmigrate in the appointed time.

By My decree, I expand Myself through billions and trillions of My energies, and I am the Universal Self of all. Thuswise, I am nigh unto all beings; closer to them than their very life-breath.

In every millennium, I descend unto the earth as God-Incarnate to protect the world from impending doom; to chastise the iniquitous; and to bestow Mercy and Grace upon My devotees.

4. Exalted upon My own indomitable Strength and Preponderance, I need not leave My Supreme Abode to attend to any matter in the creation. Forasmuch as My All-powerful, All-Seeing Eye is upon every atom and within every atom of life in all universes, I never need to go forth unto any place. Moreover, unto where shall I go, when I am always here and there?

I, the Omnipresent God, am also invisibly manifested throughout all worlds and universes.

It matters not whether I am discernible or not unto the minds of mortal men; I am everywhere present.

Unto souls, I am the Giver of Life, the Preserver of life, and the Life-

5. The nether worlds, the earth, as well as the outer universes in the eternal Beyond are Mine. All of the endowments within them are wrought by My power alone.

The oceans, the seas, and rivers, and the sentient and insentient life therein, have come into being by reason of My decree.

I reign as the Supreme God and the eternal Ruler in all fourteen worlds in the universes.

I command My Light to radiate in the four cardinal directions, and I divide It in each new universe as day and night.

Transcended high above the comprehension of most created beings,

I, the Everlasting, Supreme God, redesign and construct creation  
dwell in the fullness of My Power, afresh and anew.  
Glory, and Splendor.

With solemn regard for the parade  
and exhibition of created life pass-  
ing by, I am not moved, nor im-  
pressed.

The vain sentimentalities of a  
worldly mind are meaningless; of  
such reaches Me not. Albeit, the ar-  
dent, devotional prayers of the  
souls who are consecrated in rev-  
erence and surrender, reach Me.

6. I am God above My entire cre-  
ation; and I am the Controller of it.  
Mankind's shortcomings cannot  
change Me. Human adversities and  
catastrophic events cannot modify,  
limit, nor subvert Me.

Mortal man knows Me not.  
Demigods understand Me not.  
Demoniac mentalities strive to  
imitate Me, and lord over My cre-  
ation. This is absurd and futile; for  
their inferior energy and their piti-  
able efforts eventually are set to rout.

Whensoever I fight man's battle,  
only I can claim the victory.  
Without the involvement of any  
Intelligence other than My Own,  
I bring forth, sustain, and destroy  
creation; and when I deem thus, I

7. Death cannot vie with Me.  
Worldly powers and principalities  
shall never succeed in a conflict  
with Me, nor shall they exist at vari-  
ance with My Laws.

Fear cannot look upon My Coun-  
tenance.

Temptation cannot approach Me.  
The dark night of sin and ignorance  
cannot dwell in the proximity of  
My Light.

Any demigods' defiance of My  
Will in efforts to vie with Me is al-  
ways obliterated beyond their com-  
prehension.

The Universal manifestation, with  
all of its longevity, has not the ca-  
pacity, nor the power to restore it-  
self if I were to bring it down unto  
destruction. As for Myself, I have  
the interminable, Infinite power  
within Me to project, build, main-  
tain, destroy, and restore a universe.

8. The life-forms in the Univer-  
sal manifestations all together have  
sprung from Me.

Infinite Goodness and Mercy have  
their Origin in Me.  
I am the Foundation and the Abso-

lute Truth in all worlds. and future generation of universes.

I, the Immortal Lord, the Ancient One, with all-commanding, All-consuming Power and Energy, within and above My creation. have created seraphic beings, angelic beings, *devas, kinnaras, gandharvas*, human beings, and the denizens of Heaven. 9. I am the Supreme Sovereignty Majesty, Power, Might, and Consciousness-life are Mine; and forevermore shall be; therefore, rest ye assured in the knowledge that I, God, alone am the highest Divinity, the highest Eminence, and the highest Authority in life. And, I am the directing Intelligence, and the exacting Power of all worlds in the universes and the Beyond.

And I have called forth eight hundred million forty thousand different species and varieties of living entities and beings into life. I, Supreme God, am Invisible and Inaccessible to the mortal eye; although, the devoted souls find Me quite visible and accessible unto them. I cannot be thuswise unto persons of this world who neither revere, nor adore Me. 10. I am God of the great, of the meek, and of lowly. I am God of the strong, the weak, the proud, and the humble.

I am the Supreme Soul,—the *Paramatman*, in the heart of every atom in every being and sphere in the universe. I allow the sun in this world to shine down upon souls, and the rain to fall equally upon them all.

I am the Sacred Hope; the everlasting Trust, the blessed Peace, and the divine Fulfillment of all souls. I am nigh unto every soul, knowing his good or evil thoughts, words, and deeds; and in My keeping is the complete assessment of one's births and deaths, inclusive of the record of the achievements, failings, the triumphs, the courage, and fears; and I survey constantly the depths of one's heart, mind, and spirit.

I am the holy One in Three; the Triune God, the Triple *Prana*. I am the creating, sustaining, and the dissolving Triple Flame of life in all universes. 11. I am the Seer of all that see;

I am the eternal Overlord, and the true Revealer of the past, present,

throughout every moment of life. Ions are never affected by time and My Sight is upon all created beings and living entities; and My Eye is never closed unto sleep. My Sight is the sight that created beings possess; hence, were I to withdraw My Sight, all persons would become sightless.

ions are never affected by time and My Sight is upon all created beings change. Every world save My mortal ones shall perish at the expiration of time of life for this universe. The aftermath from its devestation shall not reach unto My celestial shores.

12. Inasmuch as I am the Supreme God, Whose preponderate Power and Energy are Infinite and eternal, not be heard by the souls who live eternally in My Supreme, eternal Abode.

wherever there is conflict, suffering, or death in the universes, I, the Supreme Onlooker, the Eyewitness, and the Scrutinizer of all events, observe it.

14. These that shall attain everlasting life shall abide with Me in blessed peace and sacredness.

They shall dwell beneath Infinity's cloudless sky of blue.

And though mankind's selfish labors in science together with the utilization of technologically-developed weapons of war have desecrated the earth, and destroyed

numerous creatures in the lower worlds shall be upon them. My celestial Aura that pervades the length and breadth of the Heaven

kingdoms of life, justice shall be meted out; and the perfection of My Supreme Existence shall never be desecrated, nor destroyed.

Infinite joy shall enfold every heart. Truth shall remain unveiled in all

13. The passing, great Ages take their toll upon all worlds and universes; although, for an unequivocal certainty, My Eternal Dominion is never closed unto sleep. My Sight is the sight that created beings possess; hence, were I to withdraw My Sight, all persons would become sightless.

ions are never affected by time and My Sight is upon all created beings change. Every world save My mortal ones shall perish at the expiration of time of life for this universe. The aftermath from its devestation shall not reach unto My celestial shores.

not be heard by the souls who live eternally in My Supreme, eternal Abode.

wherever there is conflict, suffering, or death in the universes, I, the Supreme Onlooker, the Eyewitness, and the Scrutinizer of all events, observe it.

These that shall attain everlasting life shall abide with Me in blessed peace and sacredness.

They shall dwell beneath Infinity's cloudless sky of blue.

And though mankind's selfish labors in science together with the utilization of technologically-developed weapons of war have desecrated the earth, and destroyed numerous creatures in the lower worlds shall be upon them. My celestial Aura that pervades the length and breadth of the Heaven kingdoms of life, justice shall be meted out; and the perfection of My Supreme Existence shall never be desecrated, nor destroyed.

Infinite joy shall enfold every heart. Truth shall remain unveiled in all

of its virtue, glory, and perfection. Wisdom shall be most radiant in purity and holiness.

Righteousness shall be exalted

greatly; and transcendent peace and happiness thereof shall prevail throughout eternity.

15. I am the Supreme Godhead, and the only Source of life, transmigration, and reincarnation.

I am the Original Creator of all *Avataras*, Manifestations, servitors,

and Instruments of Myself.

Verily, as the Primordial Hierarchy, the demigods who adhere unto the precepts of My Will, are at the forefront of the mundane creation entrusted with the supervisorial, regulative, and custodial powers in the material worlds

16. I am the Dissolver of sin and the Vanquisher of sorrow; and I am the Destroyer of fear of the material existence.

I am the Indweller in the hearts of My devotees.

*Srivatsa*, and the *Koustuba* jewel rest divinely in heavenly splendor upon Me.

I am the One who emanated the ancient, spiritual doctrines for the divine welfare and guidance of all peoples in the world.

I am the Saviour of the distressed, and the persecuted. I am the Ref-

uge of the homeless, and the Friend of the friendless.

I am the Lord of *maya*, My illusory Energy, and I am never bound

by It. And the reasons verily are:

My Energy is subservient unto My Power that is quadrillions of times superior to all undivine forces in the world and universe.

My Supreme Might is myriad octodeillions of times greater than all powers, principalities, potencies, and energies wheresoever they may be in creation.

17. My Cosmic Body of this universe is endowed with all opulences and excellencies. All glories and powers are contained therein.

Oceans of My Mercy, Wisdom, and Knowledge flow within this cosmic Form.

The demigods of in higher *lokas* in the universe are all arrayed in breastplates, helmets, arm bucklers, and shields. Others are bedecked in jewelled ornaments and celestial

raiment. They are situated in this Universal Form. Elemental, great gods can be seen dwelling in this Form, inclusive of the god of Death,

*Yamaraj*. He is engaged in dispatching souls from this world unto his

court of administration of spiritual justice. He releases some souls up to higher, astral realms. Other souls must enter the nether regions of his purgatorial domain.

18. My Supreme Life is impervious to desecration and obliteration. Even when as *Avatara*, I have descended to incarnate Myself upon the earth, I am in absolute control of life and death.

In the human embodiment, I am ever-blissful, compassionate, and Invincible at all times whether I display divine powers or not. I am unaffected by the changing modes of the material nature. Ever resplendent in the Light of My own truth, am I.

I am towering high above every created being's sin, degradation, and misery; and I am beyond every person's regard or disregard of Me, or one's interpretation or misinterpretation of My Divinity.

19. I am the Bestower of happiness; and I am the Burden-bearer of this world and the universes. I am the great Guardian, Protector, and Reformer of all souls. I am the Embodiment of Absolute

existence, knowledge, and bliss. My formless Forms are Sound, Light, Consciousness, the Life-breath, Infinity, and Immortality.

My sacred Forms are Compassion, Beneficence, and Wisdom.

My Infinite Forms are Blessedness, Peace, Sanctitude, and Bliss.

My external Forms are worlds, universes, galaxies, and the Beyond.

My Transcendental Forms are God-Incarnate as *Avatars*.

My Universal Form consists of demigods appearing with divine weaponry, and heavenly opulences. It contains death, rebirth, and the *mahabhutas*. Its principle four Arms are bearing the mace, conch shell, discus, and lotus.

My Absolute *Nirguna* Forms are Omnipotence, Omnipresence, and Omniscience.

My *Saguna* Form is Humanity.

My Everlasting Forms are eternal Authority, eternal Energy, eternal Power, and eternal Might.

And My Supreme and Absolute Forms are King of kings, Lord of lords, Supreme Ruler above all rulers, and the Sovereign GOD of gods.

20. Perfect in Knowledge; Perfect in Virtuousness; Perfect in Right-

teousness; Perfect in Peace, am I. My justice is the correct enforcement of My Laws and statutes. The efficacy of My Laws safeguards the universe. My imprint is upon the earth, the upper atmosphere is the monarch of life in the Divine.

ability to create life, nor accord death. Even a universe has no volition of its own. It cannot recreate itself. It is not self-existent. Only I Am. The universes have sprung from the truth that, I am Unborn and Undying. I am the one God over and above everything; hence, of men and demigods in the world and universe, none is more exalted, nor more powerful than Me. Not one created being is more wise than I, nor lofty than I.

21. My Glories are bountiful; My excellencies are limitless, and My mercies upon devout souls are the most stalwart defense against sorrow, regret, and failure. I am the Inscrutable, Eternal Existence.

None can be better than Me, neither greater, nor higher than Me. Neither is there an intelligence superior to Mine, nor ever shall be; for Mine exceeds the limitations of all created beings' finite mentality.

Nonexistence precedes Me not. Nonexistence is lifeless. Therefore, it cannot bring forth life. What is antecedent unto Me is only I, My Own Self. What proceeds Me, is Me, Myself. Before the beginning of every creation, I dwell in the Supreme absoluteness of My Own Being. Non-being is inert, powerless nothingness that possesses neither the

22. I am the Source and Supply of the opulences in all worlds. I am the Motivator, the Rejuvenator, and the Sustainer of life. I am the Uplifter of the oppressed and the downtrodden. I am One without compare, without a double, and without an equal. I am the Eternal, Primal Being. Inasmuch as I am the Totality, the *Poornam*; I am All that there is.

The universe, the *mahabhutas*, and Celestial Light is My diadem; and all created beings must undergo *satya, dharma, shanti, and prema* change. Therefore, after any of these are dissolved or destroyed, I remain the absolute God that I am. My Causeless Mercy Seat is upon a dais of Infinite power, might, lovingkindness, and compassion.

23. All created beings have conditioned and indoctrinated minds that are defective and bodies that are fallible.

My Supreme Life is absolute; beyond defect and fallibility.

My Power is ever consistent, independent, and beyond restriction. My Transcendency is above limitation, change, and any form of permutation.

My Existence is the Eternal, All-pervading, Infinite Mysteriousness.

25. I, the All-pervasive, Absolute Reality, and Omniscient One, am the Observer of every moment of the past, present, and future of all life in the entire creation.

I am Immanent within all souls; and yet, I am perpetually situated beyond the farthest and highest dimensional range of men, angels, demigods, and all other created life.

I am the One and Only Great God Almighty; and I am the Only Creator of creators.

24. *Om* is My symbol of love call unto Me. Righteousness and mercy are My emblems.

The sun, moon, the stars and

other planets such as, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Venus, and Mars are like unto revolving configura-

tions of light shining brightly beneath My Feet.

Everlastingness is My Reality. Wondrousness is the resplendence of My Glory; and *Prema?*, *Prema* is My eternal, blissful Song.

I am the indestructible Fortress of Supreme Power and Might.

I am the Lord of life and the Abundance of life.

I am the Supreme Controller of reincarnation and the transmigratory round.

My ordinances and prohibitions veritably hold under constraint, re-

birth, death, and *maya*. They are all subordinate unto Me, and therefore cannot exist apart from the prescripts of My Will.

26. The powers and opulences of life in them.  
from My eternal storehouse of absolute plenitude are pervading the creation.
- A mountain range cannot be the towering elevation in and of itself were it not for Me.
- Rivers and oceans would not proceed on course without My Power. The tree, the flower, fruit, and other vegetation could not grow without My sanction.
- Even a blade of grass cannot bend against My Will.
- Rain shall not reach unto the earth: fire shall not burn; snow shall be void of cold, and the winds shall not go forth in any direction, except by My Will.
- The sun shall conflagrate itself out, and be reduced to a cinder if I were to deem it thus.
- The moon and the stars and other planets in the universe shall lose their equilibrium and fall down unto obliteration, if I withdraw My Power from them.
- Created beings cannot live and have their being without Me; and these dwelling on earth engaged in taking rest, despite youth or good health, would sleep unto death without My life-sustaining Power.
27. I am the Author of finite life; and the Bestower of eternal life. I am the eternal Reservoir of excellence, magnificence, and prosperity.
- My Pure-Consciousness Life transcends the boundaries of the immense cosmoses and all of the antiquated, burnt out universes, as well as the great Beyond.
- Although everywhere present perpetually, I am enshrouded by the mayic form of the Universal manifestation. Thus unto the ordinary eye: I cannot be seen manifested within the smallest atom.
- I cannot be visualized nigh unto the center of the sun.
- I cannot be seen in the air, nor recognized inside the light of day.
- This material universe in the pre-destined time shall meet with its final end; although, I, the absolute God shall continue to rule and reign Supreme; and I shall prevail as the Undisputed, Ultimate Reality, the Eternal existence that is exalted high above the limitations of the finite, ephemeral creation.
- Now and forevermore, I remain Almighty in Power, Almighty in

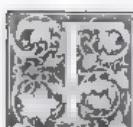
Strength; Almighty in Intelligence,  
Almighty in Sovereignty, Almighty  
in Incandescent wisdom and bliss;  
and Almighty in the brooding,  
unrevealed Mysteriousness of My  
Absolute, Supreme and Everlast-  
ing Life.

\*

*Thus concludes the fifth chapter  
of the sixth book of "Endless  
Wisdom."*

# TURIYA

## Chapter 6



*HEN the Supreme Lord spake thus to Turiya of divine existence, saying:*

2. "Turja, tell of your life preceding the beginning of this creation."

"Nath, through Your kind mercy, I clearly remember that before the creation began, approximately 375 trillion solar years ago, the outer universe was fully manifested by You. Certain life forms were prototypal ones of a kind that would appear in creation at whatever time You would designate.

I remember that Your ethereal, celestial Light permeated the entire palatial vista.

The Light was brightly emanating from Your divine Being, and not from any other source because there was neither sun, moons, nor stars; nor any other light.

In the forthcoming years, You would bring forth *Brahma*, the creator and teach him how to create."

3. "Nath, there was bliss, peace, and joy everywhere throughout Your sacred Domain.

There was not one disagreeable sound heard anywhere. Heavenly chords of celestial music could be vividly seen and heard on the ethers.

Time did not exist as it does on earth; and life did not undergo transition nor transformation.

The air was balmy and clear. Water was sweet and refreshing to taste.

All fruit-bearing trees yielded a variety of fruits at once.

Ponds and streams were filled with lotus blossoms. Flowers grew in multicolors and shapes emitting simultaneously various divine fragrances.

There were iridescent gems upon golden sands where little cherubs and rthuses stood on the edge of

the shore awaiting Your *darshan* With regard to the Creator's face(s), whenever You appeared there in a manifested Form.

There was tranquility and an am- I remember that before You en-

biance of auspicious grandeur en- dowed him with a four-directional

compassing everything in the prox- face. It was quite humanlike.

imity and on the periphery. Nearing the end of his *tapasya*, he

In that Holy place, I did not have a was overwhelmed and greatly

mother, nor father. Families were humbled by the power of Your

not created at that time. He could not stand. He was bowed

Then, You created two prototypal down, and he remained that way

Energy forms which contained the for some time.

microcosmic atoms necessary to Eventually, he arose with his palms

creating life for mineral, veg- joined in respectful obeisance to

etable, animal, man, or celestial Your Lordship.

beings, including the Creator who You began to instruct him upon the

eventually would become empow- utilization of creative powers. You

ered by You to utilize the atoms to also emphasized the importance of

build various life forms in the uni- prayer and meditation. You then

verse." stated that meditation was most

You began to instruct him upon the essential for receiving specific di-

rectives from Your Invisible Om-

nipresence. And, even though You

would appear before him to teach

him the fundamentals of creating

in a universe, he was required to

know how to reach You at any

time through meditation, particu-

larly when You were not visibly

present."

4. "The prototypal souls were ex-

tensions of Your divine Self.

A great portion of Energy required

to construct forms of life in the

universe was delegated to the Cre-

ator.

This occurred after He had com-

pleted his 1,000 celestial years of

*tapasya*, had studied the *Vedas*, and

received Your instruction and edu-

cation in the science of creation in

life.

5. "Upon several occasions after

creation, it was an honor and privi-

lege to play the ancient psaltery and

the harp before Your Lordship. Often, during those times, You were arrayed in elegant, silken, oriental robes like those worn by the crowned royalty of the ancient East.

On one blessed day, not less than 700 demigods accompanied You to hear the music. They wore jewel-embossed garments and diamond-studded ornaments. Standing reverently beside You, with others seated at Your Lotus Feet, were demigods who shone like a brilliant, configuration of stars. With their right arms extended as if sub-

tly conducting, they counted perfect time to the music. Interestingly, there was an excellent feast placed before them. Yet, to my understanding, they seemed to be more absorbed in the music than the elaborate feast set before them."

6. "At another time, You had me prepare a written account of the reasons that some beings existed after a universal *pralaya* when all others devoid of mind and senses returned to Your Being as minute sparks. This I did. I further notated that You, the Lord God, had shown me the royal, devotional way to at-

tainment of the Goal of life. Also, I had written that in order to accomplish this, serious, spiritual commitment and engagement in *sadhana* with devotion for You have to be made.

Billions of souls have the right to live the temporal life on earth; unfortunately, life will not be fulfilled for any of them without Realization. And if people are unwilling to endeavor for It, they will be born into lesser forms of life only to die and take rebirth life after life until the dissolution of the universe occurs.

*Nath*, of devotional service, I had written that it, combined with spiritual endeavor, sacrifice, *seva*, and charitable deeds, should be considered as a selfless offering to You, the Lord. And when final Realization and Liberation are won, one attains everlasting life in Your present and future creations.

All this I recorded as You had requested."

7. "Very well. Now recount from the historical recordation."

"Yes *Nath*, You are referring to inscriptions in the Book of Life, Your sacred Writ that contains the com-

plete account of the soul's previous existences, and the spirit ones in the interim.

The earthly lives delineated a history of years of continence and *tapasya*. The reading of these records brought back vividly to mind the many lifetimes of self-abnegation, strict celibacy, and devotion to You."

8. "Now *Turja*, relate the heart's sacred testimony."

"Yes, My Lord. Foremost, Your

Presence is with me always.

You are the Divine Indweller of my heart; and the Enactor of sacred

*lilas*. You are the Infinite God, the universal Source, and the foundation

of my life.

You are the most compassionate, virtuous, and powerful.

You are austere and esoteric; Your ways are strange and mysterious. Your Door to attainment of all opulences is always opened to

those who are Your devotees.

I am blessed with the constant vision of Your gloriousness.

I am devoted only to You.

Devotion to You is my true purpose for human life and existence.

Living and dying on earth, the past and the present, are one and the same, as well as the human states

of being, existence, and consciousness. It is Your Supreme Existence

"

9. "You are the Fortress, the War-lord, the infallible Strength, and the Crown of victory in my life.

When totally absorbed in Your Consciousness, everything except Yourself in the universe is oblivious.

I only see You.

Words from various languages are too limited to adequately describe this exalted state of Consciousness; however, one second of this holy

communion, this divine rapture, is like millions of glorious and blissful eternities."

10. "You are *Pranadhana*, the life-breath and Lord of my Life. You are the eternal Friend and constant Companion. You are the Everlasting Father.

You are most magnificent and awesome in Your *Premaswarupa*.

The revelation of Your grace as the holiest of holy in the most excellent *sanctum sanctorium*, is a blessing to my life."

Your lotus-flower Hands reach out to uplift the humanity and guide it on its evolutionary path to spiritual realization." I will always reverence You with the highest worship and praise, and continue to eternally offer You a dedicated life of obedience and devotion."

11. "Without You, life would be meaningless, unrewarding, and unfulfilling.

With You, life is complete, enriching, divine fulfillment.

*Nath,* You are Supreme Lord of Lords to whom I am eternally indebted."

12. "Bhagawan, none of the demigods, celestial beings, neither any earthly beings can equal nor ever surpass Your greatness. Your Excellencies transcend them all. Your Magnitude cannot be emulated by them. You are the Supreme Witness-consciousness of life. You are All-wise, and All-knowing. Not one created being can fathom a fraction of Your Glory; let alone Your Absolute Supremacy.

And only You, and not any other being can display the Almighty, colossal *Vishwaswarupa*,—the Universal Form.

You are My All in all. You will always be honored, respected, revered, and adored by me.

13. "The magnificence of Your Lordship is extraordinary and is beyond the veil of human comprehension. You are the Life and consciousness of the soul.

You are the Great Founder of all *dharma*c principles.

You are the Great Discerner of one's destiny; and You are the Chief Executor of justice to mankind. Your Causeless Mercy upon humanity encourages many people to morally improve themselves.

You are the most excellent Composer of celestial music. You are the Lord of all Mysticism, the Philosopher, and the divine *Kavi* who renders the most eloquently beautiful verses directly to my mind, heart, and soul."

14. "I need not search for knowledge apart from You, because You are the Revealer of sacred wisdom and knowledge in the archaic languages, and in today's prosaic, lyrical, and traditional forms.

When You impart Your sacred revelations, the language is not a barrier to one who hears Your wisdom, because You are Omnilingual and fluent in all of the major, indigenous, and dialectic languages of people, angelic beings, demigods, and other created beings."

You are the Seer and the Foreseer of all events and situations in life. The people who surrender in devotion to You are truly fortunate; for they attain all of You; in that the finite achieves the Infinite. *Jivatma* realizes *Paramatman*; human life becomes divine life, and divine life is fulfilled in Immortal

15. "Nath, You are the Supreme

Revelator and Expounder of divine versification in music, measure, rhythm, and metrical units that are lyrically beautiful and excellent. Many of Your sacred disclosures surpass the higher levels of transmission; and others exceed sonic

life.

*Nath*, in terms of indebtedness: Your kindness and generosity can never be repaid. The created beings can never repay You; for Only God could truly remit to God. One has to be God in order to fully repay God.

levels. When this occurs, the faculties of the mind cannot continue to keep pace with the voluminous outpouring of Your divine sayings; and irresistibly, the soul is transported into a rapture of intense bliss-consciousness in which one's mind is so absorbed in You that nothing seems to matter, other than Your Supreme Self."

You are the Original Creator who has supplied the earth sufficiently, and provided every kind of food for sustenance and health. The air we breathe, the pure water, and the sunlight and heat for our benefit, are from You. The many qualities, capabilities, and talents for all great achievement,—artistic, scientific, creative, academic, and spiritual have their origin in You. How can

16. "By an act of Your Will, You project all universes. Therefore, You are the true Proprietor, and Supreme Upholder, and Maintainer of them all.

we, mankind, ever repay God for what has been so kindly given us?" "Turja, mankind can never repay Me. Albeit, mankind, verily can contribute to the alleviation of suf-

fering in the world. Through self-less *seva*, charity to the poor, the needy, the helpless, and the aged; through the sacrifice of the ego and worldly desires, man can pay with the good fruits of his labor in service; and through prayers, *japa*, meditation, and dedication, man can contribute his time toward the advancement of peace and goodwill throughout the world."

17. "Bhagawan, Sri Nath, the *sadhana* of telling the beads, praying, meditating, sacrificing, and performing austerities are an infinitesimal effort and meager exchange for Your kindness and goodness. One's spiritual attainment is only possible through Your grace and Your unfailing mercy.

Without all this, one cannot succeed in spiritual life."

18. "You are an ever faithful Lord. You are always here in the proximity twenty-four hours a day. You give life and the continuation of life to the lowliest of creatures. You are the Supreme Progenitor of the fourteen worlds. You are the true Regulator of the four seasons.

Your eternal worlds reflect the peace, beauty, Perfection, and the Majestic Splendor of Your divine Being."

19. "You are the Prime Mover of all universes. You are the Supreme Council over them; and You keep them all within Your providential care.

Upon the earth, outside of it; above or beneath it, Your Spirit-Consciousness is Omnipresent. Your Eye is upon us all. Your Ear is attuned to all hearts. Your Unchanging Hand of Mercy heals the pain, the pressure, and all other human ills. You are the Unseen Reality, and the Invisible, witness-Consciousness of life."

20. "The light from a million suns fails to equal the Light emanating from one strand of Your Hair. You are the Epitome of all-encompassing love, benevolence, and magnificent grace. Your Presence is the most sacred and truest verification of life. And Your Voice: the sound of Your wonderful Voice has a depth, range and a magnitude that can resound

with a powerful resonance that would vibrate walls and windows, practically shattering them. At other times, It has a tender, subtle tone that is quieter and softer in sound than the rising sun.

When speaking directly to My soul, You have often disclosed the secrets of life in the universe in the most agreeable and esoteric tones. All of such sacred disclosures are inscribed upon the tablets within the heart,—the original location of the *akashic* records. Your Words are always profound. They are Your living Dispensations with the anointing of Your holy Spirit in Them.

Your statutes and commandments are the guiding lamp-posts for the humanity to see clearly its direction while traveling on the evolutionary path to truth, understanding, devotion, and Realization.

Your Wisdom is the highest truth. It is paramount to mundane knowledge, philosophy, and academia."

21. "Rare is the Vision of Your transcendental, Primordial Form; however, when It is revealed, It is a Supreme Personification of sublime excellence and heavenly radi-

ance. The celestial light emanating from Your Lotus Face could never be portrayed on canvas.

The greatest symphonic orchestra-tion written to obtain the highest di-

mension of ambiance in sound and creativity, could never capture the rare beauty, purity, deep compas-sion, and holiness in Your Lotus Eyes that look within, throughout, and directly at one.

Fragrant, forest flower garlands, once placed about Your tender, Lo-tus Neck, have instantly become greatly enhanced in fragrance, multi-colorfulness, and beauty.

Your auspicious Arms bestow sal-vation, peace, and everlastingness. They are the Eternal Citadel of safety and divine security.

Your Right Hand confers the bles-sings of immense wealth and super-natural powers; and It contains the Opulences of all worlds and uni-verses.

Your Left Hand is the Builder and Keeper of the universes; and It is the Destructor of them all.

Your Solar plexus is the vast and enormous region of outer space with a billion suns contained in it.

Your lower limbs are two enormous and powerful Pillars of formidable

power and strength.

Your Lotus left Foot is weightless,  
luminous, and magnetic with many  
auspicious symbols on the sole of  
It.

Your Lotus right Foot, also with  
auspicious symbols, is austere, im-  
movable, and extremely heavy,—  
heavier than the weight of the uni-  
verses with all their worlds con-  
tained in them.

*Bhagawan*, to behold Your sacred,  
Lotus Feet, is to receive the cher-  
ished *darshan* attainable only after  
many lifetimes of devotion, uncon-  
ditional love, and surrender to You.  
All glories to You, the Lord of In-  
comparable Perfection, eternal  
Mercy, and transcendental Bliss."

\*

*Thus concludes the sixth chap-  
ter of the sixth book of "Endless  
Wisdom."*

# Transcendent Life

## Chapter 7



HUS spake the Supreme Lord on transcendent life and eternality to Turiya, saying:

2. "Turja, there have been numerous purports of souls praising the works and wonders of My glory. Now, I want that you recount for posterity's sake, the days whereupon I opened the windows of Heaven and outpoured great dispensations of mercy upon you." "Bhagawan, it is a blessed honor to recount that: on one glorious day, You were standing peerless in excellence in a most celestial radiance on the periphery of the universe's remote, galactic plateau."

3. "On that great occasion You anointed me with the sacred dust from Your precious Lotus Feet. In thankfulness, I offered You respectful obeisances.

Thereafter, You brought me to Your Supreme Abode. There in the palatial surroundings of that heavenly

Domain, the joyous return of the soul to its Origin and the Infinite bliss shared in that Realm knew no bounds.

Interestingly, whenever I depart from that Realm of Your Holiness to the material world, practically everything appears different in size, shape, and dimension. Nath, would you kindly explain the reason for the difference?"

"Turja, in the human embodiment, you have lenses of the eye consisting of both greater-positive and smaller-negative range.

The degree, depth, and intensity of sight in My Heaven worlds are extremely great.

Upon the return to the material world, your mind and eye could not adjust readily to certain gradations and variants of light and dark on earth that exist not in My Heaven Worlds."

"Thank you; that is true. Also, upon return from Your sacred Abode to the earth plane, I have found that

the immediate surroundings appear to be in clouds. I am also immersed in them. Although, after some time, a wall, a window, a floor, then

a door is seen. Eventually, one's dwelling and the surroundings are all intact as they were before leaving the earth."

4. "Turja, tell of the gloriousness of life in the Divine." "Nath, through Your grace and kindness, I will endeavor to express the gloriousness of life in the Divine by saying that, divine life is pure Life, real Life in God. It is magnificent in every way. And It is permeated with Your goodness, lovingkindness, and compassion. You, the Lord are revered, worshiped, and praised in numerous Names, Forms, and religions. And You shower divine bliss upon Your devotees without regard to caste, race, or creed.

To achieve the goal of this divine Life, one has to engage in rigorous, spiritual endeavor. One also must obtain devotion for Realization of You. When this is achieved, one is privileged to receive merciful blessings given from Your Hand, and the anointing of Your holy

Spirit. One, then, is aware of the Eternal Light of Your righteousness and truth shining upon creation." 5. "The Grace that You bestow has come from Your bountiful Ocean of mercy. And as such, one is endowed with a genuine appreciation for the well-being and happiness of all people. I pray that mankind will realize that the true Origin of human and transcendent life exists eternally in You."

6. "Nath, on one wondrous day, You gave me a great dispensation that caused me to dwell in different states of consciousness, and serve You in separate locations simultaneously according to Your Will.

You made me grow young for five years.

You kindly allowed me to enter the *Savikalpa samadhi* state; then afterwards, entrance into the *Nirvikalpa samadhi*, highest state of consciousness was permitted.

I remained for several days in this consciousness-state with a constant awareness of only Your Holy Presence. You placed thousands of keys to

the mysteries of the world and universe in my hand." exceeding thousands of miles an hour."

7. "Dear Lord, upon one great occasion, You awarded me the transuniversal, T50 atmaic-consciousness-powered aircraft. It is a magnificently-built work of art requiring neither propulsion, engines, fuel combustion, nor instrument panel and radar. Rocket-firing electropults are not required. The aircraft is unique in every way. It is not limited to any of the earth's altitudes. The wings of the aircraft expand several thousand kilometers in length. Uniquely, the plane can diminish its capacity to the standard size of modern aircraft; and it can expand or condense its capacity according to any required dimension. This allows one to travel in the craft intended for intergalactic flight, or condensed for a journey with ease down a small thoroughfare. One can fly into the corridor of a building, and continue upward over a stairway until the upper floors are reached.

Outside, it can stop in mid-air for hours; travel horizontally, and fly backwards at supersonic speeds exceeding thousands of miles an hour."

8. "Bhagawan, How great it was on the day that You concealed my presence to allow me to observe a most confidential, verbal communication between *Brahma*, the Creator and Yourself."

"*Turja*, My communication required the creator's utmost confidentiality due to the gravity of wrath. You will recall that during one of the past *Yugas*, you had seen warlike expressions on My face. And also, on that fateful day, you would not only hear of My wrath, you would see in My face, My wrath against humanity."

9. "Nath, You have entrusted me with knowledge of the mysteries of life and death in Your universes. You allow my entrance onto the inner plane of life. From this vantage point, one can observe astral beings and living entities who exist on that plane of life, and obtain an excellent view of Your Supreme, creative genius."

10. "I have seen You cure physical disorders that had nearly taken

their toll upon many people; how- life-breath ceases, and the soul de-  
ever, You strengthened them and parts.

returned them to health.

You restore sight to the blind, give hearing to the deaf, and cause the lame to walk.

You brought about the miraculous healing of dying and disabled persons; and You have cured people of debilitating diseases far beyond the body's healing properties.

You have rebuilt internal organs, and renewed those that had malfunctioned for years."

By My Redeeming Hand of mercy, all discarnate souls are transported from the realm of death to further progression upon their transmigratory, evolutionary journey.

Knowledge of the past, present, and future existences of all souls has been recorded in the Book of life.

This knowledge extends beyond the ken of human measurement, comprehension, and understanding.

11. "Bhagawan, of the human beings whom You have allowed to suffer, I found that You utilized their sufferings as a means to achieve atonement for their sins.

In terms of death, I have realized that despite the severity of it, You have mercifully never allowed anyone to undergo an excruciatingly painful death."

"Turja, you very well know that during the beginning of creation, I accorded unto each spirit-soul, the ability to immediately depart from the human embodiment, either in swoon, unconsciousness, or at death. Whenever death is immanent, the

Hence, the inevitable demise of this creation and the final result of the evolutionary status of every created being in the universes, are known and likewise inscribed.

Notwithstanding that most human beings ruminate over their lives desirous of affecting their destiny, none of them can predict the future.

Only I have foreknowledge of the future.

Only I can envisage the history and the continuation; and I know the predestination of every soul.

I know you, Turja. Far in advance of any family, tradition, or country; before creation even, I knew

you.

Believing well upon My idea,—My vision of you, I brought you into existence with a divine consciousness, formed from My Spirit before time.”

At another time, I returned to the body, it was below the freezing level. After shivering for several moments, the temperature returned to normal.”

12. “The true way of attainment of Me has mystified and astounded the minds of multitudes of souls on the earth, as well as, many demi-gods in the universes.”

“*Turja.*”

“*Yes, Nath?*”

“When I engage you in austerities, I have demonstrated unto you the verity that under My supervision one’s life is never threatened by death, is it not?”

“*Absolutely.*”

“Have not I called your soul forth to stand outside of your embodiment to view the physical self, occasionally appearing in a condition that was unsuitable for the soul to re-enter.”

“*Yes Nath,* it was upon one such day that I returned to the body, only to find it at a temperature beyond 127 degrees Fahrenheit. The radiations in it were intense. However,

by Your Hand of mercy, the heat was lowered to the correct tempera-

13. “*Bhagawan*, consistently during the *tapasic* term of this life and throughout the past Ages, Your Holy Presence is always vivid and clear before my sight.

Your Words and Your Will are the Laws of my life; and They are complied with in complete obedience. *Nath*, on a particular *tapasic* day, I would not speak, nor go anywhere under my own volition.

I did not listen, nor converse with anyone without Your permission. I would not consume food, nor drink water without Your consent. Time notations were relinquished; and even though the sunrise and sunset were recognized, I never knew what was the time of day.”

14. “*Nath*, You have always imparted the highest knowledge and the most sacred, esoteric wisdom to me.

You have given the perception to observe foliage growing, hear trees humming, and flowers conversing

among themselves.

Observation of the precise movements of the sun was arranged by

You, including recognition of the being that lives in the sun. His servitorship to You, his dedicated, selfless life of tolerance for the incredible fire and heat in the sun, is outstanding. *Nath, the sun, Surya, is one of your greatest servitors.*"

15. "Dear Lord, on one unforgettable day, I was meditating upon You. Within moments, my consciousness became merged with Your transcendent Consciousness. Subsequent to this, awareness of the body-concept disappeared, making separate identification impossible. Later on, I noticed near the meditation seat that there was a silvery ectoplasm floating above it."

16. "On the sacred day that You gave Me *sannyas*, I prepared for it in the traditional way. Through

Your grace and mercy, various auspicious signs and symbols were seen in the atmosphere which was filled with fragrances of jasmine, lilac, and sandalwood. Nearing evening, I offered obeisances at

Your Lotus Feet and repeated vows of purity, celibacy, and renunciation.

When I arose, You invested me with the ochre color and initiated me into the sacred Renounced Order of *Sannyas*.

What was unique about this investiture was that You 'poured' the orange color into the white clothing worn for initiation.

During the following days, I listened to divine discourse from Your Lordship, and was totally absorbed in the light of Your superb wisdom. Every aspect of life had new, divine purpose and meaning.

Darshan of Your Supreme Presence was mystical and beautiful. Your Transcendent Divinity, Your All-encompassing Reality was and is the greatest fortune to the world and universes.

And Your divine Consciousness is truly the consciousness-life of all beings."

17. "*Turja*, My preponderant Power is the Limitless, Undying Strength of Life.

Whereas I am Increase, unborn, and cannot die, all created beings, demigods, seraphics, and other liv-

ing entities shall die, for they are born; and eventually they shall die. Mankind is subject to disease, in-jury, old age, and death.

Unlike earthly beings, My Supreme Existence is never affected in the least by disease, catastrophic events, nor by the effects of time and change.

I cannot suffer decline, nor loss; neither defilement, nor degradation, nor be subjected to modification, nor transformation.

Humanity sleeps. I rest not, and never sleep.

Humanity fears. Fear exists not in Me."

18. "Bhagawan, whenever You speak of Your wrath; the terminology to my understanding is representative of the stringent Laws of negative karma that must effectuate the consequences."

"Turja, I never truly punish anyone; man basically punishes *himself*. Infliction of punishment in the wrath of My judgment occurs for the purpose of moral improvement in persons.

And such punishment cannot be rescinded except by a pronouncement of My mercy upon them."

19. "Bhagawan, whenever an expression of grave concern registers upon Your Holy Countenance, that expression grants me a point of reference. Otherwise, it would be difficult to understand the seriousness of matters of great importance; especially since Your beatific, Lotus Face is heavenly to look at; and Your compassionate eyes and smile always reflect the kindest, most gentle nature.

*Nath*, concerning censureship: at times, Your censureship of souls for commission of sin is often misunderstood. And Your Words, sometimes rendered in a 'still small voice' are often misconstrued as ineffective, insignificant, or non-existent."

"*Turja*, you know for a moral certainty that censureship predicated upon transgressions against My Laws and ordinances, is My judgment against uncontrite sinners. And it can be meted out in the quiet of night like unto earth tremors of deadly force; or it can arrive with a vengeance more scathing than the scorching rays of a noonday sun."

20. "During the *Treta Yuga*, I conveyed by way of a 'still, small

voice' unto the ocean to make a pas-sageway. When the ocean arro-gantly disregarded Me, I could have completely desiccated it with one conflagrating glance.

Nonetheless, I again directly ad-dressed the ocean; and again it re-fused Me. From My *tunir*, I drew My weaponry and leveled it toward the ocean for its obstinacy and ir-reverence. Instantly, the ocean's spirit feared that destruction was immanent; hence, he fervently prayed and rushed quickly toward My Feet begging for mercy and for-giveness. Thereupon, I con-de-scended to vouchsafe My mercy, and thereby avert the destruction of the ocean."

"*Nath*, You always reveal the true nature of everything. Even the great ocean has to relinquish its roar of prominence before Your Lordship. In terms of people, You have re-vealed that the nature of mankind consists of animal, human, and an-gelic qualities.

When You had rearranged the con-stitution of atoms in several persons so that oneself could view their true nature, a number of them who were presumed to be moral, respectable citizens, appeared as depraved, de-

moniac subhumans, and animals. Several other observations revealed ordinary persons who in fact were ascended beings on a spiritual mis-sion in this world."

21. "*Bhagawan*, today, one can hear the pastoral songs of nature's beauty from trees, placid winds, wa-terfalls, streams, and oceans. And everyday, the birds sing their an-cient, polyphonic melodies.

In the Heaven worlds, the celestial sounds of divine life are heard in consonance with hymns sang by *Gandharvas* who extol You in wor-ship and praise with accompani-ying musical instruments harmoni-ously echoing in the heavens, and throughout the higher spheres."

22. "On earth, in the valley of the Pharaohs, You gave understanding of esoteric rites and sacred texts. You presented the Ankh, and re-vealed the arcane wisdom of the an-cient ones.

You taught me the truths pertain-ing to life, death, and reincarnation. And You ordered the absorption of karma consequences of certain discarnate beings who were candi-citizens, appeared as depraved, de- dates for final Liberation."

23. "Nath, You have permitted me to listen to the prayers and the cries of infants in the womb of their mothers. Many of the unborn had expressed disfavor for earthly life. Some of them were distraught over the idea of rebirth. Others in gestation made spiritual promises after determining that they would succeed in obtaining Liberation and cultivating devotion for You."

dance therewith, wherever one sees sufferings, wars, pestilences, disorder, and catastrophic death in the world, they are outer representations of the consequences of mankind's offenses, iniquities, misdeeds, and atrocities committed against the humanity of others. The recognition of mortals suffering from sin should not deteriorate into condemnation and hatred of such souls for their mistakes. This

24. "Turja, though I am the Supreme Controller of all atoms of life; and even though I can constrict every muscle, nerve, and cell; nay, subjugate the entire lives of all created beings, I have accorded mankind the right to exercise free will. Therefore, souls can morally elevate or debase themselves; or they can edify their lives or desile them.

Man can strive for atonement and achieve redemption from sin, or he can suffer the consequences."

25. "I am the Eyewitness-Consciousness and Scrutinizer of one's deeds. Perfect judiciary tenets are contained in My Laws and are founded upon the highest principles of morality and justice. In accor-

is injustice. One should not judge, nor unscrupulously strive to improve upon the efficacy of the penalties that I impose; for I am the sole Judicator and Dispenser of the appropriate judgment upon mankind. One should respect the prohibitions, the correctness, and the justice of My Laws for the correction of wrongs despite the external appearance of human suffering."

"I am truly fortunate to hear You disclose this sacred wisdom.

Nath, You also once stated that sufferings can divert man's attention away from the world and direct it toward ethical, spiritual values, and ultimately toward You.

That is great mercy."

26. "Turja, what is great in your

understanding?"

"Nath, great in my understanding is the glory of attainment of devotion to You."

"Turja, this understanding is like

unto the fire of wisdom that burns the heart. This understanding ac-

purpose of human life whereunto souls who succeeded upon the spiritual path of devotion, attained the glorious award of transcen-

Realization of Me."

fullest measure unto the souls in whom devotion for Me is pure."

"Nath, Your compassionate grace extended to Your devotees is re-

markable.

The generous outpouring of Your mercy upon the destitute, the elderly, and the afflicted is without cords insight into the Reality and compare."

"Turja, I am the All-knowing, Supreme God of all generations, past, present, and future.

When viewing the aggregate of man's poor, karma consequences, there is neither partiality, nor im-

partiality in Me toward the humanity. Instead, there is a fundamental regard for the spiritual welfare and ultimate good of all created beings, wheresoever they may be, in all worlds and universes."

27. "From Infinity's highest plateaus, unto the shores of the holy confluence at *Prayag* on earth, I have led you life after life to greater, spiritual awareness and perception.

As such, you have viewed the three worlds that comprise the earth region, the astral realms, and the Heaven worlds; and you have observed the purgatorial regions. Subsequent to that, you have beheld the eternal, immense, and pristine Beyond."

28. "Turja, My sacred Transcendence and the splendor of the eternal Beyond shall be revealed in the

29. "During the term of your sacrifices and austerities, I had elevated your consciousness-level to

the extent that all external concerns ceased, and your mind was rendered unto complete absorption in Me.

Beyond the mind, and henceforward unto higher vistas of consciousness-awareness, I revealed that you are entrusted to serve My divine purpose in the world.

Guided by My Supreme wisdom fore, I have endowed you with the and Omniscient Word, *Turja*, your perception to identify Me and recognize only requirements are trust and the sound of My Voice." obedience unto My Will.

From My unparalleled excellencies, Transcendental design, and divine Speech, you shall receive an abundant endowment.

The glory of My Ultimate Reality shall be upon you.

The Exaltedness of My Resplendence that illuminates the heart, mind, and spirit shall be with you. My Infinite virtues of perfection, peace, and serenity shall always abide with you."

30. "Nath, for all of this boundless mercy, I am eternally indebted. You are so very kind. You have emblazoned Your sacred insignia and the most esoteric disclosures upon the tablets of the heart and soul.

Also, You have given me the perception to always recognize Your manifested presence, wherever it may be; and You let me visualize *Paramatman*, You the Lord, situated within the *atma*."

"*Turja*, the reason is: oftentimes, I shall appear in subtle Forms, imperceptible ones that cannot be seen by the ordinary human eye; there-

"Yes, dear Lord, I am appreciative of this privilege to hear You and receive Your divine *darshan* always; at any time and place."

31. "Bhagawan, when traveling to other countries, You have always arrived there sooner than me. You accompany me and reach the destination before me. Upon arrival, You meet me in a place from which You had never left.

Several years ago, when You occupied the vacant seat beside me on a plane to India, [Your garments were a strikingly vivid, azure blue], You disclosed that You are 'The All-wise, Omnipotent God Who is everywhere present'."

32. "*Turja*, the souls who are wholeheartedly engaged in cultivation of devotion for Me, shall be encouraged to accomplish this holy task. And when true devotion dawns within their hearts, they shall be vouchsafed the blessings of My eternal mercy and grace."

33. "*Turja*, you verily have rec-

ognized the truth that within the mysterious states of My Being only a single atom of It upholds the totality of all life in creation.

As God, the Sovereign, Ruling Force in existence, all created be-

ings are subordinate unto My absolute Will; and yet, I shall not exact adherence to it, nor force obedience and submission unto It; for, I am above every person's distrust or trust, or belief or disbelief in Me, and I am equipoised in praise or blame.

I am the Universal Progenitor of time and existence, and the Most High God, before Whom the Creator and other demigods in all universes are bowed down in humility, respect, and reverence unto; and I verily am the Supreme Absolute, Eternal One from Whom the healing streams of Holiness, Righteousness, Mercy, Power, Goodness, and

Compassion, flow.

I am the One through Whom the unmerited favor, the Causeless mercy, Infinite blessings, and divine attributes, extend.

I am the One in Whom all Energy, Infinite Truth, pure Love, Beauty,

Peace, Wisdom, and Understanding exist.

I am the One unto Whom the sacred oblations in *puja* and sacred ceremonies are offered, and the One by Whom all universes and the living beings within them are created."

34. "Now therefore, let Us return unto the glorious days whereof I sayest unto you, *Turja*: proceed ye onward unto the Gulf of Infinite, Limitless Light; and thence go ye forth unto the transcendental shores of Absolute Realization, di-

vine opulence, and eternal bliss. Behold ye the way whereof My everlasting Power shattered the myths surrounding the unreality of death in the material creation.

Observe ye My Almighty Power Behold ye the way whereof My everlasting Power shattered the myths surrounding the unreality of death in the material creation.

Further, behold ye the beauty of My eternal Worlds in the fullness of their illustriousness. They are replete with heavenly riches and coffers of jewels that are unex-

celled in brilliance and magnificence.

The palaces laden with pure gold, are unequalled in celestial beauty,

and unparalleled in architectural design and excellence. Now, survey the highest Imperium of My Supreme Immunence, Ubiquity, and Sovereignty. Thereupon, your sight shall be enhanced beyond the limitations of time and space; and you shall behold My stellar regions, stellar plateaus, stellar cardinal points, and the stellar spheres in the firmament.

Now, behold what mortal eyes have never beheld throughout the history of creation: It is the transcendent, illimitable Beyond, towering majestically high above the Universal manifestation.

The Beyond is the immemorial, ancient and timeless, pure vista of cosmoses excellently handcrafted from the perfection of My Supreme Omnipotence and Omniscience. As you proceed into the interior, you shall view the celestial islands of holiness, ambrosial fragrances, and the sacred grandeur of peace and tranquility.

You shall behold the crystal-clear waterways, streams, and estuaries that reach unto Infinity's vast ocean of life.

And mark ye well the ascendancy of pure, Consciousness-awareness

within your heart and soul. And in accordance therewith, you shall bear witness to the interminable Power and Indestructibility of My immense Dominions, Empires, Kingdoms of Exaltedness, and Iridescent luminance, and the Heavenly Realms of Compassion, Beauty, Joy, Peace, and Bliss."

35. "*Turja*, the Reality of My Absolute Endurance, Absolute Ponderance, Absolute Supremacy, Absolute Sovereignty, and Power over Life and Death is inscrutable to created beings; although, not so, unto the ones who are surrendered in adoration and devotion for Me. Let it be known here and now that the Invincibility, Superiority, and the belligerent, annihilating Force of My Supreme Power that can crush entire universes into obliteration within a trice; and ultimately into oblivion, is not greater than My *Prema*, My divine love.

Although, *Turja*, inasmuch as you are My devotee, I impart unto you these My most sacred of revelations, and I reveal unto you the myriad manifestations of My glory. Now go ye forth unto the celestial spheres wherein the compelling,

sacred sound of lutes, harps, sistrams, and the hum of *vinas*, *mallika* jasmine, *vakulas*, *calentambouras*, *citharas*, *asors*, and psalteries fill the atmosphere with joyful, harmoniously beautiful music.

Hear ye the triumphant blasts of *shofars* and trumpets, and the jubilant sounds of *santies*, *mandores*, and *ouds* heralding the greatness and the glory of Divine life.

Listen to hymns of praise played on *malileos*, *muralies*, and other woodwind instruments, together with the percussion of *kartalas*, *tablas*, *mridangas*, and timbrels; also, hear the celestial songs of angelic psalmologists, and the divine poetry of *kavis* extolling Me in sacred *mantras*, supplications, and affirmations."

36. "Thereafter, proceed ye forth beyond the gates of the heavenly cities of amethyst, opal, heliotrope, iridium, crystal, emerald, jasper, and topaz, whereupon the pathways overladen with emeralds, diamonds, alexandrian gems, rubies, pearls, and gold, and the gardens therein are elegantly arrayed and fragrant with the essence and beauty of hyacinths, *jyoti anthemis*.

*lilacs, ameliares, tulasis, tamalas, violets, roses, and lotuses.*

And henceforward, abide together with Me in the Eternality of Supreme Glory forevermore in My transcendental, Immortal Worlds of Absolute Power, Majestic Splendor, and Everlasting Bliss."

\*

*Thus concludes the closing chapter of the sixth book of "Endless Wisdom."*



## Postlogue

# PRONUNCIATION GUIDE

A Key to Pronunciation of  
Transliterated Sanskrit Words

## VOWELS:

a as the a in *across*.  
ā as the a in *far*.  
i as the i in *sill*.  
ī as the ee in *eel*.  
u as the u in *full*.  
ū as the u in *rural*.  
ṛ as the r in *wrist*.  
ṝ as the r in *rialto*.  
ē as the e in *they*.  
ai as the ai in *aisle*.  
ō as the o in *no*.  
au as the o in *now*.  
ṁ as the m in *from*, and also like the nasal sound of n in the European word *bon*.  
ḥ is pronounced like the exclamation *aha*.

The vowels r, ṛ, the *visarga* ḥ and the *anusvara* ὑ are, in Sanskrit, to be precisely distinguished from consonants.

## CONSONANTS:

k as the ki in *kit*.  
kh as the kh in *khaki*.  
g as the g in *gate*.  
gh as the gu in *august*.  
ṇ as the n in *monday*.  
c as the ch in *chair*.

ch as in the word *church-hall*.  
j as the j in *June*.  
ñ as in the word *singe*.  
t as in the word *tune*.  
th as in the word *anthill*.  
d̄ as the d̄ in *dawn*.  
d̄ha as the dh̄ in *adhere*.  
b̄ as the b̄ in *boy*.  
bh̄ as the bh̄ in *abhor*.  
y as the y in *you*.  
l̄ as the l̄ in *full*.  
v̄ as the v̄ in *evince*; although, for the word *Dvapara*, it is  
pronounced and written as w̄ as the w̄ in *water*, especially  
since v̄ follows a consonant.  
ś̄ as the s̄ in *ease*.  
ṣ̄ as the s̄ in *shore*.  
s̄ as the s̄ in *sea*.  
h̄ as the h̄ in *hear*.  
ksh̄ as the ca-sh̄ sound in the word *cashew*.  
ñ̄ as the nio sound in the word *opinion*.  
jñ̄ is phonetically pronounced like the first part of the English  
words *guy* and *young*: *g-ya* or *gya*.\*

## Transliterated Words

### A

Abhishek: a b̄hi shēk. Adhyatmik: ād̄ yātmic.

Adyashakti, also spelled adhyasakti: a dhya shak ti.\*\*

Ananda: ā nan da. Antahkaran: an tah ka ran.

\*In this condensed form congruent to the text, other transliterated letters and their initial- and medials are not included in the list.

\*\*Most of the sequent spellings of words here can be found elsewhere in Vedic literature

Anusthan: a nuṣ ḥan.

Asuric: a sur ic.

Avidya: a vīd ya.

Ayurvedic: ā yur vēd ik.

Arati: a ra ti.

Avatar: av tār.

Ayodhya: ā yodh yā.

## B

Bhagavata, also Srimad Bhagavatam: shrī mad bhāg wa tam.

Bhakti: bhak ti.

Bhur: bhūr.

Bhuvar: bhū var.

Brahma: brahm ha.

Brahmacharya: brah ma char ya.

Brahmamuhurta: brahm̄ ha mu rat

Brahmaloka: brahm̄ ha lō ka.

Brahmic: brahm̄ ic.

Brindavan: brīndā van.

Buddha: bud dha.

## C

Chaitanya: chai tan ya.

Chakra: chak ra.

Chakradhari: chak ra dhari.

Charachar: char āchar.

Charavaha: chara vā hā.

Chatur: chā tur.

Chela: chē la.

Chir bhakt: chir bhakt.

## D

Darshan: dar shan.

Devi: de vī.

Dharma: dhar ma.

Dharmakshetra: dharmak shetra.

Durlabha: dūr labha

Dvapara: dwa pa ra

Dwaita: dwai ta.

## G

Ganga: gang ga.

Gautama: gau ta ma

Guru: gu rū.

Godavari: go dā vari.

**H**

Hanuman: ha nu man.

Himalayas: hi māl yas.

Hastinapur: hastin ā pur.

Havan: ha van.

**I**

Indraprasth: in dra prasth.

Ishwar: īsh war.

Indriyas: in dri yas.

Ishwarashrishti: īsh war shrishti.

**J**

Japam, also japa: ja pam.

Jivatman: jiv ātman.

Jati: jā ti.

Jnana, also jnaan: gyān.

**K**

Kali: kā li.

Karma: kar ma.

Kshatriya: ksha tri ya.

Kundalini Shakti: kun da li ni shak ti.

Kali Yuga: kā li yu ga.

Krishna: krish na.

Kshirodakasayi: shiro daka sai.

**L**

Lakshman: laksh man.

Lobha: lōbha.

Lila: lī la.

Lokas: lō kas.

**M**

Maha: ma hā.

Mantram, also mantra: man tra.

Meru: mē ru.

Muladhar, also muladhara: mu la dhar.

Muralidhari: muralī dhari.

Manasik: mān sik.

Maya: mā ya.

Mukti: muk ti.

Murti: mūr ti.

**N**

Nadabrahmic: nā da brahm hic. Nilakantha: nī la kan ta.  
 Nirvana: nir vān a. Nirvikalpa: nir vi kalpa.

**O**

Om: ōm. Omkar: ōm kar.

**P**

Parivar: pari vār. Parvati: par vatī.  
 Prakriti: pra kri ti. Prana: prā na.  
 Pranava: prā na va. Pratibhasic: prati bhāsic.  
 Prema: pre ma. Pujaniya: pūja nīya.

**R**

Rajas: ra jas. Rajasic: ra ja sik.  
 Rajyasinhasan: rājya sinh āsan. Rama: rā ma.  
 Ramakrishna: rā ma krish na.  
 Ramayan, also Ramayana: rā may an.  
 Rasa: ra sa. Rishis: ri shis.  
 Rishikesh: ri shi kesh.

**S**

Sadhana: sādh na. Sahasrar: sa has rar.  
 Sai: sā ī. Samadhi: sa mā dhi.  
 Sannyas: san yās. Sannyasi: san yās si.  
 Sarayu: sara yu. Sat: sat.  
 Sattwa: sat wa. Sattwic: sat wic.

Satya, also Sathya: sat ya.

Shakti: shak ti.

Shraddha: shrad dhā.

Siva: shi va.

Sivananda: shi va nan da, also, shi wānd.

Sparshan: spar shan.

Svar, also svaha: swah or swa ha. Swadharma: swa dharma.

Sesha: sē sha.

Shanthi: shān ti.

Shirdi: shir dhī.

Siddhis: sid dhis.

## T

Tamas: ta mas.

Tapasya: ta pas ya.

Treta: trē ta.

Triloka: tri lōka.

Tamasic: ta mas sic.

Tejas: tē jas.

Trigunas: tri gu nas.

Turiya: tu rī ya.

## V

Vadyam: vād yam.

Vidya: vid ya.

Vedas: vē das.

Vijnana, also vijnaan: vi gyān.

## Y

Yajna: yag ya.

Yuga: yuga.

Yantra: yan tra.

Yoganisht: yōga nisht.

## **GLOSSARY**

### **A**

**Adharm, Adharma:** Unrighteousness.

**Adharmic:** Contrary to the principles of dharma.

**Ajna Chakra:** The sixth psychical center located near the pineal gland in the forehead.

**Akash:** The ether, the sky, open space. The fifth element of the Mahabutas, i.e., earth, water, fire, air, and ether.

**Akashic Records:** An invisible file located in the proximity of each person for the recordation of their thoughts, words, and deeds.

**Ameliare:** A type of lily.

**Ananda:** Bliss.

**Ankh:** An Egyptian cross.

**Antahkaran:** The consortium of mind, subconscious mind, chit, intelligence, the ego, trigunas, and the senses.

**Ararat:** A mountainous range upon which Noah's ark landed.

**Ashram, Ashrama:** A sanctuary; a hermitage.

**Ashoka:** literally means 'without sorrow.' Also, ashoka is a tree.

**Asor:** A zither.

**Atma, Atman:** The true self, the Immortal soul.

**Aum, Aumkar, also Om:** The pranava. The sacred syllable and appellation of God as Universal Brahman.

**Avatar:** God-Incarnate.

### **B**

**Baan:** An arrow.

**Bhagawan, also Bhagavan:** God.

**Bhajan:** A chant or song of worship and praise of God

**Bhakti:** Devotion.

**Bharat:** The original name of India.

**Bhumika Mata:** A name for the mother earth.

**Bhuvani:** Another name for mother earth.

**Bodhi:** A tree. The tree under which the Buddha sat during his attainment of enlightenment.

**Bodhisattwa:** An enlightened being who chooses to return to earth for service to mankind.

**Brahma:** The creator in the universe.

**Brahmacharya:** Celibacy, chastity.

**Brahma Loka, also known as Satyaloka:** The abode of the Creator

**Brahmana, also Brahmin:** The first of the four castes of Hindu society. A man of wisdom.

**Brahmand:** The universe.

**Brahmamuhurat:** Early morning hours, particularly between 4:00 and 6:00 a.m.

**Brindavan:** See Vrindavan.

**Buddha, Gautama:** An incarnation of the Lord appearing 500 B.C. in India. He taught the eight-fold path to overcome suffering and temptation in the world, and he also outlined, through that path, the way in which one attains deathlessness, and Nirvana, or transcendental consciousness. Buddha literally means, 'the Enlightened One'.

**Buddhists:** Followers of the religion of Buddhism.

## C

**Calendulas:** Marigolds.

**Chakra:** The discus of Lord Krishna; His powerful weapon.

**Christ, Jesus:** The prophet of Christianity. The Messiah.

**Citharas:** A lyre.

**Crores:** Ten Millions.

## D

**Danush Baan:** A bow and arrow used in archery. In the ancient days, they were weapons of war.

**Darshan:** literally means 'seeing' a divine person or manifestation of God.

**Deva:** A god, a deity.

**Devtha:** Demigods.

**Dharma:** Virtue, righteousness, religious faith.

**Dharmic:** Pertaining to righteous duty.

**Draksha(s):** A bead; several usually are worn as a rosary by devotees of Lord Siva.

**Dwapara yuga:** The third of the four great Ages that include Satya, Treta, and Kali. The Dwapara yuga lasts 864,000 years.

## G

**Gandharvas:** Heavenly singers.

**Gautama, also Gautamu:** *see* Buddha.

**Ganga, also Ganges:** The most sacred river in India.

**Ghee:** Clarified butter.

**Gita:** A sacred song; especially, the Bhagavad Gita.

**Gopika(s):** Cowherd maidens who were worshippers and great devotees of Lord Krishna in Brindavan.

**Guru:** The spiritual preceptor.

## H

**Hari:** A name of Lord Krishna.

**Havan:** A stone crucible for a sacrificial fire in which oblations are offered.

**Himalayas:** The world's highest mountain range whose tallest peak extends beyond 29,000 feet. The Himalayas is considered to be a sacred mountain region inhabited by holy men

## I

**Isa:** A name for Jesus Christ.

## J

**Japa, Japam:** Recitation of the Names of God.

**Jaya:** Victory.

**Jaya and Vijaya:** Two sentinels in Vaikuntha.

**Jesus Christ:** *see* Christ.

**Jivatman:** The divine soul within the human being.

**Jnaan, Jnana:** Knowledge, wisdom.

**Jnanendriyas:** The five senses that consist of the nose, tongue, eye, skin, and ear whose characteristics are recognition of smell, taste, form, touch, and sound.

**Jonas:** During biblical times, the scriptures state that he was swallowed into the abdomen of a whale.

**Jyoti anthemis:** An astral lily.

## K

**Kali:** A goddess, Mother Kali, worshipped largely in Bengal.

**Kali Yuga:** This present age. It is known as the age of quarrel and ignorance. Kali yuga lasts 432,000 years.

**Kalpataru:** The wish-fulfilling tree.

**Karma:** An action. Also, it is the consequence of an act or deed.

**Karma Yoga:** The yoga of intelligent, unselfish duty or service.

**Karmic:** Of an action itself.

**Karmendriyas:** The five senses of action; namely, the hands, legs, organs of reproduction, organs of evacuation, and vocal organs whose characteristics are working, walking, congressing, egressing, and speaking or singing.

**Kartalas:** Small hand cymbals.

**Kavi:** Poet.

**Kine:** literally means cows.

**Kinnaras:** Celestial musicians.

**Krishna:** Bhagavan Lord Krishna. The name literally means dark or black. The Avatar of the Dwapara Yuga.

**Kshatriya:** A warrior.

**Kshirodakasayi:** literally means reclining on the ocean of milk.

**Kundalini:** The primordial cosmic energy that is lying dormant at the base of the spinal column in the human body.

## L

**Lakh:** A hundred thousand.

**Lila:** Divine, cosmic drama arranged by the Lord.

**Lilamaya:** The mayic cosmic drama.

**Logos, The:** The Word made flesh.

**Loka, also Lok:** World; usually a supramundane world.

## M

**Mahabharat, also Mahabharata:** One of the great spiritual literatures depicting the holy war in which Lord Krishna rendered the entire Bhagavad Gita to Arjuna.

**Mahabhutas:** also known as the **panchtattwas:** The five elements that are *priti*, *jala*, *agni*, *vayu*, and *akash*, i.e. earth, water, fire, wind, and sky.

**Mahamantra:** The great affirmation of three Names of God; spe-

cifically, Hare, Rama, and Krishna. A total of 16 recitations complete one round of the mantra, which is '*Hare Rama Hare Rama Rama Rama Hare Hare, Hare Krishna Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna Hare Hare*'.

**Maharaja:** A great king.

**Mahasivaratri:** The great night of Lord Siva observed once a year with prayers, fasting, and vigil.

**Mahashiv, also Mahasiva:** Great Lord Siva.

**Mahatma:** A great soul, a sage.

**Mahavishnu:** Great Lord Vishnu.

**Malileos:** A double-reed flute.

**Manasik:** pertaining to the mental plane.

**Manasik japa:** Mental recitation of the Names of God.

**Mandir:** A temple.

**Mandores:** Mandolines.

**Manna:** The bread of Heaven that fed the Israelites in the wilderness.

**Mantra, Mantram:** A sacred affirmation that is given to increase spiritual awareness for divine realization through repetition.

**Manu:** Lawgiver. Also in this context, understood as Noah.

**Mauna:** The observance of silence.

**Matsya:** An incarnation of the Divine.

**Maya:** Delusion, illusion.

**Mayic:** Illusionary, unreal.

**Muralis:** Flutes.

## N

**Narada Muni:** One of the devoted and great sages of the Lord.

**Narayan, Narayana:** A Name of God which means His path, or direction.

**Nath:** Lord.

**Nirguna:** Without qualities; without form.

**Nirvikalpa:** The highest state of superconsciousness in which the soul experiences Transcendence, oneness, and absolute Realization.

**Noah:** A great prophet of the Lord who built an ark to carry two of every creature, male and female to dry land.

## O

**Om, Omkar:** *see* Aum, Aumkar.

**Oud:** A stringed lute-like instrument.

## P

**Panchamrita:** Five kinds of offerings for sacrifice, consisting of curd, honey, milk, ghee, and halva.

**Panchtattwas:** The elements of earth, water, fire, wind, and sky.

**Paramahansa Ramakrishna:** *see* Ramakrishna.

**Paramatman, also Paramatmane:** God. The Supreme soul.

**Parambrahman:** The Supreme Brahman; the Supreme Spirit.

**Passus:** A woodwind instrument.

**Prabhu:** Lord.

**Prakriti:** Matter; the material nature.

**Pralaya:** The dissolution of a universe.

**Pranams:** Respectful greetings, usually spoken with folded palms.

**Prana:** The Life-principle; the Life-breath.

**Pranava Om:** *see* Aum.

**Prasad:** Food offered to the Lord.

**Pavitra Bhumi:** Pure Land of Bharat (India).

**Prem, Prema:** Divine love.

**Psalteries:** Small harps played with plectrum or fingers.

**Puja:** Worship, reverential worship of the Lord.

**Puranas:** Ancient, religious scriptures.

**Q**

**Quran:** The scriptures of the religion of Islam.

**R**

**Rama, Lord, also, Ram, Ramachandra:** The Avatar of the Treta Yuga. King of Ayodhya.

**Ramakrishna Paramahansa:** 1836-1886, a great prophet of God who declared that the ultimate Realization of God can be experienced through the various faiths or religions of the world if one's devotion to the Lord parallels one's spiritual endeavor.

**Ramayan, also Ramayana:** One of the great spiritual literatures of India depicting the advent of God on earth as Lord Ramachandra.

**Rbhus:** Elves.

**Rik, also Rig Veda:** The first Veda of revealed scriptures which are a compilation of hymns, invocation of deities, and ceremonial rites.

**Rishis:** Holy men of Realization.

**S**

**Sadhana:** Spiritual practice.

**Saguna:** With qualities; with form.

**Samsar:** The world.

**Samsaric:** Worldly, secular.

**Sannyas:** Renunciation.

**Santies:** Pianos of an ancient variety.

**Satyaloka, also Brahmaloka:** The abode of Brahma, the Creator.

**Sattwa:** The quality of goodness.

**Sattwic:** Good-natured, pious.

**Satya:** Truth.

**Satya Yuga:** A great Age lasting 1,728,000 years.

**Savikalpa:** A state of higher consciousness before the highest, ultimate samadhi.

**Seva:** Service to others.

**Shakti:** Energy. Cosmic energy.

**Shanti:** Peace, calm.

**Shastras:** Religious scriptures.

**Shloka:** A scripture.

**Siddhas:** Adept beings.

**Siddhis:** Spiritual powers.

**Sri:** A prefix that means radiant and illustrious. It is written or spoken before the names of eminent and respected persons or God.

**Srivatsa and Koustabha:** Srivatsa is the representation of the goddess Lakshmi in terms of wealth. Koustabha is a beautiful jewel worn by Lord Krishna.

**Surya:** A name of the being who resides in the sun.

**Sutra(s):** literally means thread. In literature, it means rules set forth, or verses given in a text.

**Swami:** A preceptor, a guru.

**Swamini:** A female guru.

## T

**Tablas:** East Indian drums.

**Talmud:** A compilation of rabbinic writings which form the basis of the religious authority for traditional Judaism.

**Tamas:** Ignorance, nescience.

**Tamasic:** Dull, lethargic, unintelligent.

**Tamala:** A tree bearing white blossoms.

**Tamboura:** A stringed drone instrument.

**Tap, also Tapas:** Austerities; voluntary spiritual sufferings.

**Tapasic:** Austere, severe.

**Tapasya:** Penance, spiritual sufferings

**Tattwas:** Principle, fact, truth.

**Thakur:** Lord, master.

**Treta Yuga:** A great Age lasting 1,296,000 years.

**Tulasi:** A favorite plant of Lord Krishna.

**Turiya:** literally means the superconscious, transcendental state

**Turja:** An abbreviated, *braj* version of the name Turiya.

## U

**Upanishads:** A compilation of philosophical writings. There are ten principle ones. Their doctrinal focal point is exposition of the esoteric meaning of the Vedas.

## V

**Vamacharya:** An underhanded, tantra practitioner.

**Vaikuntha:** A celestial, Heaven world.

**Vakulas:** Mimosa-like fragrant blossoms.

**Vedanta:** literally means the end of the Vedas; basically the aim and essence of the Vedas.

**Vedas:** Divine knowledge emanated from God and compiled into Sama, Rik, Yajur, and Atharva Vedas. They are known as the highest scriptural authority.

**Vedic:** Of the Vedas; pertaining to the Vedas.

**Venu:** A flute.

**Vijnan, Vijnana:** Higher knowledge of the Divine; higher wisdom

**Viman:** An aerial car.

**Vina:** A stringed instrument of modern and ancient India.

**Vishnu:** The third God of the eastern trinity. The Preserver of cre-

ation.

**Vishwaswarupa, also Vishwarupa:** The Universal Form of the Lord.

**Vratam:** In Sanskrit this means vow.

**Vrindavana, also Brindavan:** The beautiful, sylvan area, located in the district of Mathura in India where Lord Krishna's divine pastimes occurred with Gopas and Gopikas.

## Y

**Yajna, yagna:** A religious fire sacrifice.

**Yamuna:** A sacred river in Vrindavan.

**Yamaraj:** The deity that presides over the region of death.

**Yantra:** A mystical diagram of triangles and concentric circles.

**Yoga:** A system of postures designed to align body and mind. Also, a philosophical science of various yogas, such as jnana yoga, bhakti yoga, karma yoga, raja yoga, etc.

**Yogi:** A practitioner of yoga.

**Yuga:** A great Age.

# INDEX

## A

- Absolute  
    control, 185  
    peace, 32  
Supremacy, 188  
Supreme One, 186
- Achievement  
    obstacles to spiritual, 25  
    path to spiritual, 26  
    reference to, 23, 25, 26, 35
- Adharm, Adharmic  
    at variance with God's Laws, 95  
    unspiritual way of life, 19
- Akashic  
    records, 225
- Antahkaran  
    intricacies of the, 172
- Ararat  
    mountainous range of, 157
- Astral  
    body, 95  
    etheric and, 85  
    plane, 163  
    world, 80  
    reference to, 66
- Atma(n)  
    atmaic-consciousness, 279  
    divine, 81, 133  
    divine self, 23
- immortal, 82  
innermost, 99  
is without fear, 38  
knowledge of the, 33  
one's soul, 76  
one's true self, 82, 121  
shines forth in God's radiance, 104  
the eternal soul, 179  
reference to, 64, 70, 170, 180, 181, 182
- Atonement  
    and reconciliation, 60  
    altar of, 23  
    for remission of sin, 31, 56, 107, 132, 204, 225  
    for wrongs, 65  
    way of, 177  
    reference to, 229
- Attachment(s)  
    cords of, 30
- Attainment  
    earthly, 41  
    divine, 41, 239  
Door of, 270  
of boundless glory, 72  
of devotion, 21, 22, 228  
of divine wisdom, 22  
of everlasting life, 74, 162  
of God's Immortal lands, 51  
of heavenly life, 107

- of heavenly peace, 224
- of Liberation, 43, 76, 78, 82
- of God's Light, 86
- of Realization, 19, 110, 237
- of Salvation, 71
- of spiritual, 118, 238
- of spiritual realization, 42
- of the boundless glory of heavenly life, 72
- of the crown of eternal life, 51
- of the Divine in life, 22
- peak of spiritual, 30
- poor measurement of spiritual, 118
- stumbling block to, 47
- summit of divine, 81
- summit of spiritual, 174
- reference to, 30, 51, 288
- Aum, also Om refer to, 263*
- Avatar(s)*
  - descent of, 261
  - God-incarnate, 188
  - in the Dwapara Yuga, 180
  - prophets, saints, or, 250
  - reference to, 260
- Avarice*
  - and desire, 138
  - desist from, 27
  - reference to, 45, 74, 136
- B**
- Bhagavad Gita, also Gita*
  - renderings from the, 236
  - Bhagavatam*, 236
  - Bharat*
    - sacred lands of, 139
  - Bhumika mata*
    - Bhuvani*, 195
    - growing weary, 143
    - the earth mother, 117
  - Bible*
    - holy scripture and, 153
    - revelations inscribed in, 170
    - those who do not believe in the, 122
    - reference to, 122
  - Bliss*
    - celestial, 155
    - divine intelligence, wisdom, and, 27
    - enlightenment and, 71
    - equanimity and, 32
    - everlasting, 26, 28, 121, 290
    - God's Light and, 108
    - goodness and, 199
    - infinite, 134
    - Light of peace and, 163
    - of Realization, 204
    - peace and, 191, 211, 212
    - resplendence and, 33
    - Supreme Source of, 28
    - that transcends rebirth and death, 116
    - transcendent, 154
    - transcendental, 190
    - truth, wisdom and, 76
    - wisdom and, 76

- reference to, 51, 121
- Bodhisattwas**  
and other realized beings, 195
- Brahma**  
and his mind-sons, 109  
cannot project a universe, 190  
his life, 17  
his prayers, 109  
his response to violence, 98  
sons of, 233  
the Creator, 71, 256, 267, 268  
reference to, 155
- Brahmamuhurat**, *also* Brahma-muhurta,  
hour of meditation, 78, 79, 155
- C**
- Chakra**  
ajna, 78
- Charity**  
charitable duty, 167  
ever loyal, 165  
in the heart, 165, 166  
nature of, 165  
offerings of, 165  
seva of, 166, 167  
the true spirit of, 166  
true, 167  
universal and impartial, 166  
unselfish, 165
- Children**  
considered as possessions, 98  
should not think and act as, 36
- their spirit is light, 36  
those newborn have no fear, 36
- Christ**  
Jesus, 139  
his teachings, 140
- Compassion**  
and peace, 87  
joy, peace, and, 289  
lovingkindness and, 278  
Supreme, 190  
that permeates all worlds, 190  
words of, 167
- Consciousness**  
absolute, 273  
absorbed in God's, 270  
-awareness, 76, 77, 204, 286, 289  
bliss-, 272  
divine, 208  
-door, 128  
Eyewitness-, 285  
higher vistas of, 286  
in all worlds, 187  
-life, 146, 181, 185  
Nirguna, 180  
pure, 80, 204, 289  
Spirit-, 273  
witness-, 189, 273  
reference to, 180, 188
- Courage**  
courageous and fearless, 147  
in faith, 151  
lofty planes of, 23  
possessors of great, 76

strong and, 144  
wise and courageous, 144  
reference to, 38, 39, 40, 72

Creator,  
cannot project a universe, 190  
his life, 17  
*refer to*, Brahma

## D

Darshan

divine, 287

Death

a fate of ignoble, 97  
accountable for one's own,  
163

aperture of, 27

beyond the peal of, 22

bliss that transcends, 116

boundaries of, 226

corridor of, 67

deathlike existence, 19

destruction and, 86

-door, 225

god of, 97

grief and, 95

inevitable, 85, 179

lower realms of, 228

man engorges himself to, 96

old age and, 38

realm of, 66, 227

rebirth and, 25, 130

region of, 142

science of life and, 231

shadow of, 20, 227

swoon of, 179  
the unreality of, 288  
Yamaraj, god of, 228  
reference to, 25, 30, 39, 40, 64,  
65, 66, 67, 78, 95, 263

Dedication

and commitment, 43  
and devotion, 29, 205  
flame of, 87  
selflessness and, 215  
spiritual, 26, 138, 140  
steadfast, 31  
to spiritual life, 43, 116, 121  
virtues of, 32  
reference to, 27, 42, 47, 151,  
215

Demigods

and the denizens of Heaven,  
109

cannot fathom God's mystery,  
187

denizens and, 151

in the universe, 71

pray to the Lord, 196

seraphim, cherubims, and, 256

reference to, 191, 257

Desire(s)

for control of others, 95

for objects of the senses, 95

insatiable, 138

mind obsessed with, 43

selfish, 29, 85, 217

sense, 200

sensory, 75, 99

sever the bonds of unsacred,

- 25  
 unsacred, 225  
 worldly, 25, 31, 77, 126, 217
- Devotion**  
 a life of, 200  
 and adoration, 243  
 and surrender, 147, 205  
 banner of, 47  
 compassion, blessedness, and, 164  
 cultivate undying, 27, 74  
 cultivation of, 31, 229, 237  
 develop, 23, 42, 65  
 development of, 242, 250  
 devotional development, 50  
 devotional service, 25  
 exemplar of, 27  
 faith and, 155  
 fulfilled, 153  
 God's way of devotion, 29  
 immutable, 147, 155  
 manifestations of, 78  
 obedience and, 42  
 offerings of, 18  
 one who attains, 179  
 path of, 120  
 pyre of surrender and, 107-108  
 reverence and, 49, 216  
 reverential, 29  
 seedlings of, 138  
 souls who have, 162  
 steadfast, 22, 30, 39, 84, 133, 196  
 steadfast and faithful in, 116  
 surrender and, 140, 147
- surrendered in, 46, 134, 289  
 to God, 46, 78  
 true, 147, 285  
 undying, 27, 138  
 weak in, 130  
 reference to, 21, 23, 25, 27, 32, 33, 42, 72, 73, 74, 82, 105, 109, 289
- Dharma**  
 dharmic principle, 210, 271  
 dharmic way of life, 198  
 journey faithfully on the dharmic and ethical codes, 29  
 path, 29  
 path of, 212
- Discipline(s)**  
 purificatory, 25, 223  
 spiritual, 30
- Dvapara, also Dwapara**  
*see Yuga*
- E**
- Ego**  
 false, 32, 35, 45, 73, 243  
 inflated, 21  
 reference to, 73, 170
- Egotism**  
 and arrogance, 166  
 and false pride, 175, 197, 199, 218  
 at the core of, 36  
 cast out, 26  
 defeat, 216

- egotistical exhibitions, 86
- hypocrisy and, 251
- knots of, 215
- miry clay of, 31
- purify from the heart, 74
- strivings overladen with, 177
- worldliness and, 65
- reference to, 86, 228
- Energy**
  - heat, light, and, 189
  - illusionary, 211
  - radiation, 188
  - rays of, 85
  - the perishability of all inferior, 17
  - Unlimited Power and, 145
- Enlightenment**
  - and bliss, 71
  - and liberation, 82
  - day of, 82
  - knowledge of *atma* brings, 33
  - spiritual, 33
  - understanding and, 218
- Equanimity**
  - divine virtues and, 159
  - peace and, 155
- Evolution**
  - flow of, 187
  - of mankind, 74
  - spiritual development and, 149, 161
  - state of, 79
  - the soul's, 228
  - reference to, 286
- Eternity**
  - glimpse of, 162
- F**
- Faith**
  - abide in, 70, 152, 154, 155
  - and commitment, 203
  - and devotion, 105, 155
  - and trust, 51, 74, 103
  - banner of, 24
  - bereft of, 43
  - cultivate true, 151
  - declining, 150
  - dedicated in, 155
  - divine harvest of true, 152
  - fulfilled, 153
  - hypocrisy in those of little, 66
  - in God, 24, 29, 38, 41
  - increase one's, 116
  - is a virtue, 149
  - live by, 41
  - maintain true, 154
  - poor in, 130, 156
  - pure, 156
  - rebuild, 80
  - reinforced in, 151
  - seedlings of, 152
  - sincere, 153
  - spirit of, 224
  - steadfastness in, 40, 72, 76
  - steeds of fortitude and, 28
  - strive faithfully, 23
  - strive for, 212
  - test of, 106
  - those of little, 66

those who are void of, 149  
 to overcome the mayic delusion, 151  
 undying, 24, 150  
 unyielding in, 52  
 virtues of, 32  
 reference to, 25, 56, 87, 208

## Fear

a spirit of, 35  
 and trembling, 229  
 and uncertainty, 39  
*atma* is without, 38  
 banished, 160  
 doubts and, 25, 27, 29  
 eternal life void of, 26  
 laid to rest, 152  
 living in, 36  
 never, 29  
 triumph over, 149  
 without fear and trepidation, 31  
 reference to, 29, 38, 40, 43,  
     73, 105, 151, 172, 173,  
     221, 226

## Forgiveness

and redemption, 212  
 entreat God for, 126  
 from sin, 176, 178  
 mercy and, 132  
 of sin, 175, 177  
 plea for, 177  
 prayer and, 175  
 removes dust and debris, 175  
 reference to, 46, 176

## Form(s)

quadrillions of, 186

Fourteen worlds  
 the Lord in, 256  
 reference to, 104, 289

## G

Gita *see* Bhagavad Gita

## H

## Hope

and trust, 162  
 blessed, 164  
 despair and hopelessness, 38  
 dwell with, 164  
 ennobles the heart, 160  
 false, 172  
 great, 158, 161  
 in the heart, 159, 162, 163,  
     164  
 lack of, 159  
 lasting, 162  
 lost, 164  
 the dawning of a new day of,  
     158  
 the flame of, 164  
 true, 159, 160, 164  
 void of, 159  
 reference to, 80

## Humanity

crimes and atrocities against,  
     65  
 guidance to, 108  
 one family of, 197  
 service to, 18, 27, 71

reference to, 38, 40, 49, 63, 79, 129, 196

### Humility

absence of, 45  
and sympathy, 167  
and veneration, 71  
courage, fortitude and, 149  
develop, 65  
devoid of, 63, 75  
kindness and, 75  
seva, 83  
travail diligently in, 83  
reference to, 140, 201, 250

## I

### Ignorance

and all unholiness, 25  
and arrogance, 116  
and confusion, 210  
and delusion, 24  
bondage of, 196  
cast away, 97  
defeat the, 216  
deluded in, 115, 142  
dissolved, 66  
futile labor and exercise in, 220  
free from, 199  
in the world, 17  
man's, 98, 106  
miry clay of egotism,  
    worldliness, and, 31  
nescience and, 25, 62, 82  
regression into, 81  
sloth, 26, 69, 76

the burden of man's, 98

the shadows of, 157

those that plead, 55

undivine forces of, 82

wilderness of, 152

worldly, 46, 150

reference to, 25, 84, 115

### Illumination

from God's Light, 81  
inner, 73  
Self-, 81, 174  
wings of, 81  
reference to, 84, 244, 261

### Immortality

sun of, 86

### Indriyas

control of, 223

### Intelligence

-Force, 188  
God's, 86, 106  
lesser in, 48  
man's, 51, 95  
of celestials, 106  
path of divine, 27  
Supreme, 187  
reference to, 33, 40, 46, 104,  
    109, 258, 264

## J

### Japa

and mantram, 79  
prayers and, 273

### Jaya and Vijay.

sentinels, 178

- Jnaan  
     principles of, 140
- Jnanendriyas,  
     five, 198
- Jnani  
     rishis and, 187
- jivatman  
     realizes, 272
- Jivi  
     not inviable, 146
- K**
- Kali  
     mother, 139
- Kali yuga  
     *see* Yuga
- Karma  
     absorption of, 284  
     consequences of, 32, 236  
     discarnate soul's, 159  
     effectiveness of karmic law, 236  
     laws of, 235  
     mankind's, 97  
     the balance of karma conse-  
         quences, 236
- Karmendriyas  
     five, 198
- Knowledge  
     Absolute, 106  
     acquired, 125  
     and awareness, 31  
     attain, 133  
     divine, 21, 22, 23, 39, 74, 78,  
         121, 203
- earthly, 22, 28  
     esoteric, 21, 31  
     flames of divine, 23  
     infinite, 83  
     keys, of, 74  
     lack of divine, 79  
     of the Divine, 32  
     of the Self, 33  
     of the soul, 33  
     of the universe, 120  
     sacred, 18, 129  
     secular, 50  
     sense, 91, 95, 97  
     spiritual, 50, 119  
     strive for, 27  
     superficial, 129  
     true, 81, 84  
     worldly, 19, 21, 22
- Krishna Bhagawan  
     *Srivatsa and Koustubha* rest  
         upon Him, 260, 307  
     Avatar of Dwapara Yuga, 180
- L**
- Law(s)  
     adherence to God's, 177  
     and codes of righteousness, 135  
     and commandments, 61  
     and ordinances, 65  
     and statutes, 115  
     at variance with God's, 95, 170  
     God's, 63  
     governing Force in all uni-  
         verses, 61

- immutable, 235
- injunctives of God's, 28, 49
- man is bound by God's, 55
- moral and spiritual, 94
- of causation, 48, 236, 240, 241, 242
- of judgment, 48
- of karma, 235
- offender of the, 243
- of nature, 241
- precepts of God's, 64, 108
- spiritual, 97
- the consequences of God's, 165
- the effectiveness of God's, 285
- the efficacy of God's, 237, 262
- the execution of God's, 63
- the worst of offenders of the, 98
- those that transgressed against God's, 58, 97, 143, 158, 176, 206, 239
- transgressions against the, 64
- reference to, 38, 61, 63, 158, 169, 215
- Liberation
  - and Self Realization, 43
  - and Realization, 39, 155, 161, 203, 238, 269
  - day of, 82
  - divine, 52, 76
  - eternal, 81
  - fruits of, 87
  - Goal of, 174
  - obtaining, 285
  - path to, 19, 201
  - plateau of divine, 155
- Light
  - abide faithfully in the, 29
  - and glory, 24
  - bearer, 69
  - celestial towers of, 137
  - descended, 126
  - divine, 77, 80, 81, 83, 137, 163, 215
  - Domain of, 28
  - God's, 88
  - guiding, 215
  - Instruments of God's, 82
  - layers of, 84
  - of divinity, 83
  - of Salvation, 212
  - of spiritual goodness, 97
  - of wisdom, 29, 86, 282
  - sacred, 30
  - seek God's, 26
  - seven rays of, 108
  - spiritual, 79
  - supreme, 278
  - that removes darkness, 147
  - the light of God's, 261
  - the splendor of God's, 244
  - transcendent, 83
  - reference to, 176
- Lila(s)
  - and divine powers of the Lord, 118
  - divine, 155
  - glories and, 135
  - God's, 118, 212

recount God's, 77  
 sacred, 243, 270  
 wonders, and glory of the  
 Lord, 152

**Logos**  
 is prophesied by sages and  
 saints, 133

**Lotus**  
 -flower Hands, 271  
 Eyes, 274  
 Face, 274, 283  
 Feet, 275, 277, 282

**Love**  
 Ages of consecrated, 108  
 alliance of, 249  
 debased the concept of, 92  
 development of divine, 93  
 divine, 79, 94, 100, 187, 247,  
 248, 249, 250, 272  
 false declarers of, 92  
 human understanding of, 98  
 man's perceptions on, 98  
 misrepresentation of, 91  
 of sense objects, 99  
 plenitude of, 247  
 pretext of, 93  
 sense, 100  
 the fullness of, 109  
 the glories of, 248  
 the majesty of God's, 251  
 reference to, 96, 251

## M

**Mahabharat**, *also* Mahabharata

revelations inscribed in, 122  
**Mahabutas**  
 divine weaponry and heavenly  
 opulences, 261  
 of earth, water, fire, air, and  
 sky, 178

**Manu**  
 Noah, 156, 157  
**Mantra, Mantram**  
 sale of, 123  
 reference to, 70

**Maya**  
 and the Universal manifesta-  
 tion, 264  
 deluded by, 119, 172  
 ensnarement of, 251  
 enveloped in the delusion of,  
 126  
 mayic bondage, 42  
 mayic delusion, 75, 151, 215,  
 230  
 mayic dream, 25  
 mind controlled by, 44  
 presence of, 242  
 the bondage of, 52  
 the illusionary energy, 127  
 under the spell of, 130  
 reference to, 26, 51, 52, 127

**Meditation**  
 engage in regulative, 151  
 garden of, 79  
 in the day and night, 78  
 moments of, 76, 223  
 prayer and, 175, 226, 268  
 upon God's lila, 212

upon God's power, 146  
 upon the mercy of God, 77  
 saints and sages in, 78, 119  
 silent, 202  
 reference to, 23, 218, 243,  
 273

### Mercy

a grain of God's, 40  
 a grant of God's, 28, 165  
 and auspiciousness, 198  
 and grace, 29, 187  
 angels of, 151  
 All-sufficient is God's, 21  
 award of God's, 108, 136,  
 170  
 blessings of God's, 70  
 boundless, 156  
 can descend, 79  
 Causeless, 20, 247, 263, 271  
 dispensations of, 277  
 divine, 156, 237  
 divine Light of, 82  
 Domain of, 28  
 everlasting, 155  
 goodness and, 116  
 Hand of, 169  
 healing rays of, 87  
 healing springs of, 156  
 infinite, 28, 109  
 kindness and, 278  
 light of God's, 171  
 manifestations of God's, 149  
 redeeming, 171  
 redeeming Hand of, 280  
 tableland of, 31

the certitude of God's, 160  
 throne of, 28, 116  
 unlimited, 136  
 reference to, 21, 29, 99, 107,  
 125, 126, 130, 160

### Mind

adulterated, 46, 93  
 afflictions of the, 60  
 and its egotism, 175  
 and senses, 27, 45, 46, 62, 72  
 and soul, 79  
 and spirit, 43, 69, 180  
 can be the enemy of the soul,  
 44  
 cast pride and self-importance  
 from the, 109  
 chasten the, 26  
 confused state of, 128  
 enemies of the, 22  
 finite, 21  
 heart and, 25, 32, 34, 70  
 impure in, 43  
 impurities in the mind, 85  
 iniquities, 160  
 irreverent, 44  
 labyrinth of the, 38  
 lower nature and the, 46  
 materialistic, 45  
 mind-vessel, 31  
 mirror of the, 24  
 observer of the, 47  
 obsessed with desire, 43  
 peace of, 171, 221  
 portals of the, 230  
 purge the, 30

purify heart and, 27  
 purity of the, 27  
 reins of the, 33  
 remove impurities of the heart  
     and, 32  
 rendered irrational by fear, 37  
 rendered pure in heart and, 108  
 sacrificial, 76  
 sanctify the, 83  
 scientific, 78  
 soul and the, 249  
 stormy sea of the, 22  
 strength of, 216  
 surrender the mind to God's  
     Will, 26  
 can be uncontrollable, 47  
 reference to, 26, 31, 51, 70,  
     76, 77, 99, 115, 153, 177

Moses  
     a servant of God, 178

## N

Names  
     chanting God's, 70  
     dispute over God's, 117  
     primordial, 61  
     recitation of God's, 216,  
     recites the, 26  
     sacred and worshipable by  
         Brahma and celestials, 61  
     taken in vain, 125  
     reference to, 28, 73

Narada Muni  
     sage, 70

## O

Obedience  
     and devotion, 42  
     and surrender, 80  
     to God's Will, 88  
     sacrifice without, 74  
     to God, 42  
     to the precepts of God's Will,  
         31  
     trust and, 52, 203  
     reference to, 60, 65

Omnipotence  
     All-pervading, 31  
     supreme, 289

Omnipresence  
     Omniscience and, 31

## P

Panchtattwas  
     fundamental components in  
         the universe, 104

Paramahansa, Ramakrishna  
     *see* Ramakrishna

Paramatma(n)  
     in the soul, 179

Peace  
     abide in, 29, 107, 177  
     and blessedness, 76  
     and blessings, 215  
     and bliss, 206

- and concord, 72
- and contentment, 134
- and equanimity, 155
- and happiness, 51
- and harmony, 29
- and holiness, 19
- and prosperity, 139
- and sacredness, 259
- and solace, 79, 138
- and tranquility, 22, 76, 173
- blessedness of, 223
- deprivation of, 79
- disrupters of, 40
- divine, 23, 40, 83
- Domain of, 28
- endowed with, 71
- eternal, 205, 206
- everlasting, 26, 76, 174
- exemplar of, 27
- God's Light bringeth, 83
- Guarantor of, 28
- Home of, 117
- infinite, 78, 134
- inner, 94
- light of, 163
- message of, 166
- messenger of, 121
- of heart, mind, and spirit, 228
- of mind, 159
- principles of, 19
- psalm of, 162
- sacred way to, 26
- souls endowed with, 71
- subsequent to warfare, 77
- the dawning of a new day of,
- 158
- transcendental, 191, 286
- transitory, 224
- wellspring of, 199
- reference to, 40, 99, 159, 219, 230
- Perseverance**
- steeds of, 28
- Prayer(s)**
- and strivings, 132
- and supplications, 209
- answer to, 178
- fervent, 215
- insincere, 125
- manasika*, 219
- meditation and, 202
- of thanksgiving, 138
- selfish, 217
- suppliant, 32, 243
- thankful, 216
- the answer to your, 103
- those that seldom pray, 41
- those who pray to false gods, 127
- reference to, 23, 40, 49, 50, 83, 150, 218
- Prem, Prema**
- God's, 247, 250
- Pride**
- false, 125, 166, 197, 201, 218, 250
- self, 33, 35, 131
- true, 35
- Purgatory, Perdition,**
- gateway to, 17

**Purification**

and chastisement, 127  
 and direction, 216  
 offerings, 141  
 waters of, 31  
 welcome the, 25  
 reference to, 25, 30, 32, 35,  
     45, 51, 58, 74, 76, 83, 97,  
     108

**Purity**

and clarify the truth, 83  
 and egolessness, 29  
 grow in, 23  
 insignia of, 47  
 manifestations of, 78  
 of mind, body, and spirit, 27  
 serenity and, 43  
 your life, 30  
 reference to, 32, 45, 51

**Purusha, Prakriti**

the created forms of, 267

**R**

**Rama, Lord, also Ram, also, Lord**

Ramachandra, 310

Avatar of Treta Yuga, 283

**Ramayan**

revelations inscribed in, 122

**Ramakrishna Paramahansa**

meditating on his mother Kali,  
 139

**Reality**

Absolute, 80

dwell in the, 71

of God's transcendent light,

**III**

**Realization**

and Liberation, 39, 52, 76  
 attainment of, 19, 42, 110  
 blessedness of divine, 76  
 divine, 27, 51, 168  
 excelsior heights of divine,  
     168  
 highest, 74  
 pathway to, 274  
 quest for, 51  
 prerequisite to, 74  
 Salvation and, 163  
 spiritual, 29, 86, 175  
 strive for, 30, 51, 106  
 divine fulfillment and, 120  
 the goal of, 29, 210  
 the ultimate, 32, 82  
 wisdom-cup of divine, 27

**Rishi(s)**

ancient, 78  
 and servitors, 118  
 attainment of divine, 199  
 beheld the Reality, 78  
 great saints, sages and, 110  
 prophets, servitors and rev-  
     elators, 118  
 revelations rendered to, 119  
 sacrifices made by, 74  
 saints, and sages, 27, 206  
 the minds of, 119  
 reference to, 154, 236

**Roman Statesman**

Christ spoke to a, 139

**S****Sacrifice**

- a pennyworth of, 75
- and steadfast commitment, 42
- and travail, 28
- burnt offerings as a, 141
- exalted, 72
- havan of, 73
- importance of, 70
- purges the mind, 76
- sacrificial offerings, 23
- selfish, 72
- test of, 72
- the ego, 32
- the few who pray and, 18
- the spirit of, 74
- transformation through, 50
- reference to, 46, 65, 69, 71, 203

**Sadhana**

- engagement in, 30, 239
- engaging in, 169
- for attainment of liberation, 43
- regulative, 32, 70
- resumed, 128
- selfless seva and, 226
- reference to, 128

**Salvation**

- and Liberation, 242
- and Realization, 163
- attain, 83
- attainment of, 71
- divine, 107
- hope of, 24
- land of, 83

- of the world, 18
- path to, 24
- shores of divine, 74
- the pristine shores of, 173
- reference to, 173

**Samsar**

- do not fear the, 145
- samsaric ocean of sin, 120
- samsaric sea of life, 155, 173
- world, 207

**Satyaloka**

- reference to, 109

**Self Realization**

- and Liberation, 43

**Sense(s)**

- abandon sensory longings, 25
- abominations of the, 62, 94
- constrain the, 30
- defilement of the, 93, 116
- enslavement, 83
- indulgence, 94, 97, 98, 100
- mind and, 27, 44, 45
- reference to, 26, 51, 71, 95

**Sense Gratification**

- bondslave to, 67
- lust and, 26, 66, 77, 98, 239, 240

- paltry, 95

- to seek, 92

- reference to, 43, 170, 212

**Seva**

- administer, 83
- faithful in, 51
- in the interest of self-aggrandizement, 124

- of charity, 166, 167
- ostentatious, 124
- render, 169
- selfless, 30, 216, 273
- to humanity, 83
- reference to, 140
- Shastra
  - reference to, 153, 170
- Siva Shankara
  - devotees of, 233
  - in meditation, 255
  - Indra and, 250
  - Rudra and maruts, 195
- Soul(s)
  - abject, 108
  - decadent, 136, 211
  - dedicated, surrendered, 162
  - Defender of, 172
  - depths of one's, 42
  - destitute, 168
  - devout, 70, 154
  - discarnate, 159
  - distrusting, 169
  - divine, 180
  - divine nature of the, 33
  - divinity of the, 180
  - embodied and disembodied,
    - 33
  - enemy of the, 44
  - erring, 202
  - eternal, 48
  - eternal place, 78
  - evolution, 75
  - faithless, 153
  - grief-stricken, 158
  - immortal, 33, 39, 181
  - languishing, 167
  - light within one's, 82, 85
  - matters of the, 28, 146, 170
  - multitudes of, 21
  - of little faith, 152
  - of man, 180
  - one's true self, 180
  - persevering, 210, 211
  - pursuing worldly wealth, 138
  - qualitatively alike, 197
  - ransomed, 74
  - resplendence of the, 81
  - selfish, 17, 35
  - selfless, 205
  - surrendered, devoted, 191
  - surrendered in devotion, 134
  - that strive for Realization, 120
  - transcended above human
    - sufferings, 181
  - transcendent, 33
  - undevoted, 29, 179
  - unfaithful, 152
  - virtuousness and the, 76
  - wayward, 107
  - wise, saintly, 154
  - reference to, 24, 25, 28, 30, 31, 33, 39, 43, 45, 55, 64, 71, 73, 99, 146, 181, 182
  - Strength
    - and fortitude, 144
    - and sustenance, 23
    - bereft of, 145
    - bulwark of, 147
    - develop spiritual, 23

- everconstant, 147
- God's, 144
- human, 48, 201
- of will, 52
- spiritual, 23, 28, 29, 43, 76, 82, 207
- supreme power and, 259, 265
- reference to, 20, 28, 32, 37, 43, 48, 51, 86
- Sufferings**
  - and afflictions, 40
  - and sorrows, 39
  - crucible of, 32
  - free from, 174
  - grievous, 62
  - judgment, 205
  - misery and, 25
  - those who bemoan their, 130
  - trials and tribulations, 28
  - voluntary, 72
  - reference to, 32, 38, 72, 73
- Sun**
  - noonday, 73, 75, 86
  - rays, 167
  - Surya the, 188, 232
  - the being who resides in the sun, 85, 282
  - reference to, 190, 244
- Supreme Lord, the**
  - all creation rests in, 24
  - All-Knowing, All-wise Counselor, 172
  - as the Accorder of justice and mercy, 22
  - as the Almighty Repository of absolute power, Sovereignty, and Dominion, 145
  - as the Bestower of infinite bliss, 41
  - as the Commandant and Controller, 26
  - as the Consciousness-Force of the, 33
  - as the Fortress of safety and protection, 274
  - as the Founder and Establisher of Laws, 61
  - as the Founder of Humanity, 47
  - as the Fulfillment of all souls, 258
  - as the Giver, Provider, and Maintainer of one's life, 71
  - as the Guarantor of peace and happiness, 28
  - as the Guardian and Shield, 28
  - as the Inner Guide, 205
  - as the Inner Ruler, 205
  - as the Inscrutable, eternal existence, 262
  - as the Keeper, Overlord, and Guide, 70
  - as the Leader, Guardian, and Defender, 205
  - as the most great and transcendent life, 38
  - as the Observer of all unforeseen events, 157
  - as the Ocean of compassion, 109

- as the One and Indivisible God, 103  
 as the Primordial Hierarchy, 260  
 as the Source of life, 33  
 as the Source of life, health, and strength, 71  
 as the Supreme Source of divine peace and bliss, 28  
 as the Ultimate Existence, 264  
 as the Uncaused Life of all life, 33  
 as the Universal Self of all, 256  
 as the Unseen Reality of life, 273  
 as the Unseen Source of peace, 219  
 cannot be approached by death, 187  
 cannot die, 63  
 divine Realization of, 161, 168  
 His Absolute knowledge and wisdom, 105  
 His Absolute Perfection, 275  
 His All-encompassing transcendental power, 147  
 His All-Seeing Eye, 256  
 His angelic dominions of divine splendor and light, 117  
 His celestial Lands of infinite opulences, 117  
 His cosmic Body of the universe, 260  
 His Divine Might, 258  
 His Endless, Absolute Life, 180  
 His eternal Mystery, 255  
 His everlasting Foundation of power and glory, 160  
 His everlasting Perfection, 86  
 His everlasting Transcendence, 78  
 His everlastingness is increase and unlimited, 180  
 His everpresent power, 256  
 His guiding Light, 206  
 His Heaven worlds, 162, 174, 179  
 His heavenly Abode, 179  
 His heavenly treasures, 202  
 His kingdom of Heaven, 107, 233  
 His illuminating Light, 200  
 His Increase Life, 262  
 His indomitable strength and preponderance, 256  
 His Infinite Abode, 120  
 His Infinite power, 264  
 His Laws of Causation, 48  
 His leadership and Defense, 208  
 His Life-giving power, 33, 255  
 His Light, 174  
 His Light as a power and Bulwark against sin and wickedness, 87  
 His Light cannot be approached by death, 81  
 His Light cannot be diverted, nor obscured, 84

- His Light ignites the flame of dedication, 87
- His Light is the all-pervasive Resplendence, 81
- His Light of wisdom, 80
- His lovingkindness, goodness, and mercy, 106
- His mystery is known only to Himself, 187
- His Omnipresence is resurrecting, guarding, shielding and strengthening, 105
- His Omnipotence prevails Supreme in all worlds and universes, 105
- His Omnipresence, Omniscience, and Omnipotence, 78
- His Omnipresent Sight, 256
- His Omniscience is perfect, 105
- His perception and wisdom, 106
- His Preponderate Strength, 259
- His pure Consciousness Life, 264
- His Redeeming Arm of mercy, 255
- His Redeeming Hand of mercy, 280
- His Reservoir of Infinite Mercy, 109
- His sacred Disclosures, 78
- His sacred Dispensations, 119
- His Seat in judgment is the highest, 64
- His Self-illumination is the Light of the Heaven worlds, 174
- His Sight, 146
- His Strength and might, 174, 175
- His Strength is exceedingly great, 145
- His Strength is indestructible, 145
- His Supreme Consciousness, 85
- His Supreme Divinity, 189
- His Supreme, eternal Abode, 259
- His Supreme Existence, 259, 283
- His Supreme knowledge, wisdom, and sovereignty, 288, 289
- His Supreme Presence, 231
- His Supreme Radiance, 255
- His Supreme Will, 48, 49
- His Transcendent Divinity, 282
- His watchful eye, 147
- His way of righteousness, 107
- His wisdom-Light and righteousness, 69
- Imperceptible, Absolute Omnipresence of the, 185
- invisibly manifested everywhere, 37
- is above all created beings, 189
- is All-merciful, 106
- is All-seeing, All-powerful,

- and All- merciful, 187  
 is All-Sufficient, 187  
 is Almighty and all-Sufficient,  
**144**  
 is Deathless and Limitless, 38  
 is everlasting, 134  
 is Invincible, 144  
 is Self-existent, 63, 187, 283  
 is the Absolute controller of  
     death, 230  
 is the All-encompassing  
     Reality, 282  
 is the Almighty Deliverer, 209  
 is the Almighty Power and  
     Strength, 264  
 is the Almighty Reservoir of  
     all wisdom and knowl-  
     edge, 105  
 is the Ancient Founder and  
     architect of creation, 231  
 is the Authority, and sole  
     Architect of creation, 190  
 is the Bestower of happiness,  
**261**  
 is the Cause, Giver, and  
     Preserver of lives, 179  
 is the Causeless, original  
     Cause, 18  
 is the Commandant, 26, 104,  
**105, 188, 208, 270**  
 is the commanding Authority,  
**104**  
 is the Embodiment of Abso-  
     lute peace, knowledge, and  
     bliss, 261  
 is the essence of holiness and  
     peace, 105  
 is the Eternal Existence, 242  
 is the Eternal Fortress, 274  
 is the Eyewitness, 20, 127,  
**259**  
 is the Eyewitness-Conscious-  
     ness, 106, 285  
 is the Fulfillment-end of all  
     religious endeavor, 127  
 is the Immortal, Ancient One,  
**258**  
 is the Indestructible, Omnipo-  
     tent, Omniscient, Omni-  
     present, Invincible One, 187  
 is the ineffable, Absolute One,  
**180**  
 is the Infinite Reality, 242  
 is the Keeper, and unseen Wit-  
     ness-Consciousness, 105  
 is the Knower of the begin-  
     ning, continuation, and  
     dissolution of all worlds  
     and universes, 106  
 is the Knower of the field, 20  
 is the Life Giver and Taker, 256  
 is the Life-Inspirer, 242  
 is the Life-Sustainer, 242  
 is the Lord of maya, 260  
 is the Lord of life and the  
     Supreme Controller of  
     death, 263  
 is the Lord of the wealth of all  
     worlds, 135  
 is the Maintainer of truth and

- justice, 187  
 is the Motivator, Protector, and Sustainer of life, 262  
 is the Original and only Progenitors of the demi-gods in the universe, 105  
 is the Philosopher, the Lord of mysticism, and the *Kavi*, 271  
 is the Poornam, 262  
 is the Prime Mover of all universes, 273  
 is the Primordial, Master-Builder and Destroyer, 104  
 is the Progenitor of time, 188  
 is the Regenerator and Regulator of every heart, 106  
 is the Ruler of the transcendent Beyond, 188  
 is the Sacred Hope and everlasting trust, 258  
 is the Source of unlimited riches, 134  
 is the Sovereign God, 261  
 is the Supreme Commandant over all creators, 105  
 is the Supreme Controller, 285  
 is the Supreme Creator, 230  
 is the Supreme Creator of Creators, 104  
 is the Supreme Intelligence, 187  
 is the Supreme Onlooker, 106  
 is the Supreme Revelator and Exponent of divine versification, 272  
 is the Supreme Sovereignty, 175  
 is the Totality, 262  
 is the Triple *Prana*, and Flame, 258  
 is the Undisputed, Eternal Reality, 264  
 is the universal Self of all, 256  
 is the Vanquisher of sorrow, 260  
 none of the demigods are above the, 103  
 not one Creator can create without the scrutiny of the 104  
 not one vestige of imperfection has its origin in, 104  
 of everlasting, divine opulences, 136  
*Om* is the symbol of, 263  
 powers and principalities are limited by, 191  
*satya, dharma, shanti, and prema*—the crown jewels of, 263  
 signs and wonders of the glory of, 28, 189  
*Srivatsa* and *Koustubha* rest upon, 260  
 sustains all of creation, 67  
 the Absolute Authority and Will of, 55, 288  
 the Absolute Knowledge and Intelligence of, 106  
 the Absolute Laws of, 61  
 the All-pervading

Omniscience and Omnipresence of, 31  
 the All-Sufficiency of, 247  
 the Almighty power and Strength of, 265  
 the directing Intelligence of, 104  
 the divine Voice of, 281, 284, 287  
 the Eternal Reality of, 264  
 the everlasting Perfection of the Superior Power of, 86  
 the exalted Presence of, 42  
 the exalted Domain of blessedness of, 28  
 the exalted Excellence and Majesty of His Love, 251  
 the excellencies of, 24  
 the glory of the, 24  
 the great bounty and opulence of, 106  
 the Healing springs of mercy of, 32  
 the heavenly perfections of the Light of the, 85  
 the immutable Laws of, 61  
 the Imperceptible, Absolute Omnipresence of, 185  
 the Infinite Goodness and Mercy of, 257  
 the Kingdom of light, peace, and happiness, 42  
 the mysteriousness, 265  
 the Nirguna, Saguna Forms of, 261

the Omnipresence of, 151  
 the Power that maintains the life of all created beings, 88  
 the Preeminence of, 255  
 the Refuge and Strength of, 39  
 the Stars of heaven seated near the throne of, 108  
 the Supreme Domain of, 32  
 the Supreme Will of, 50  
 the Tableland of mercy of, 31  
 the transcendent luminance of the Light of, 81  
 the transcendental heights of, 187  
 the Unchanging Hand of, 208  
 the unfailing Hand of everlasting mercy, 155, 168  
 the Ultimate Reality of, 264, 287  
 the Universal Form of, 260  
 the Universal Self of all, 256  
 the Upholder of life, 187

## T

Tapas, Tapasya  
 a crucible of, 156  
 a life of, 27, 108  
 the Creator's, 268  
 fire of, 31  
 longsuffering sacrifice, 71  
 reference to, 70, 73, 211, 270, 281  
 Temptation

- and ambushments, 130
- bondslave to, 67
- delusions and, 26
- in the world, 86
- lures and, 147
- of life, 27
- overcome, 28, 32, 196, 251
- resist, 29, 50, 204
- reference to, 188
- Transcendence**
  - endless, 286
  - everlasting, 79
  - spiritual life is transcendental, 25,
  - light of, 71, 76
  - soul is, 33
  - transcendent light, 83
  - transcendent luminance, 81
  - transcendent wisdom, 21
  - transcendental heights, 26
  - transcendental peace and bliss, 286
  - reference to, 52
- Transmigration**
  - and reincarnation, 260
  - of the soul, 153, 229
  - released from the transmigratory round of birth and death, 135
  - transmigratory round, 25, 130, 231
  - reference to, 31, 228
- Tranquility**
  - and blessedness, 76
  - and peace, 22, 31, 81, 162
- and the blessing of divine sanctitude, 173
- Supreme Source of, 28
- Treta Yuga**
  - see Yuga*
- Trigunas**
  - in mankind, 157
- Trust**
  - and devotion, 209
  - bereft of, 170
  - complete, 172
  - divine, 168, 169
  - entablature of, 52
  - faith and, 172, 173
  - give riddance to distrust, 169
  - immutable, 212
  - in God, 169, 171
  - in the Lord's Strength and Might, 174
  - is the Foundation of faith, 171
  - undying, 172
  - reference to, 174
- Truth(s)**
  - and obedience, 52
  - and morality, 166
  - and righteousness, 22, 23, 24, 46, 108, 121, 144, 200, 217
  - and salvation, 83
  - beacon light of divine, 52
  - celestial, 24
  - divine, 28, 52
  - emblems of God's, 200
  - falsified, 60
  - feigned, 56

humility, truthfulness, and forgiveness, 45  
 light of, 29, 30, 46  
 misrepresent the, 26  
 of one's conviction, 103  
 principles of, 19, 121, 166  
 profound truths, 51  
 those who falsify, 131  
 virtue and truthfulness, 116  
 ways of, 23  
 wisdom-light of, 24  
 reference to, 24, 83, 273

**U**

Universe(s)  
 creation of worlds and, 103  
 Creator in the, 71  
 God is higher than the, 117  
 is not absolute, 105  
 no other light in the, 84  
 perfect order in the, 149  
 perimeters of the, 86  
*pralaya* of a, 269  
 universal brotherliness, 123  
 universal systems, 106  
 worlds and, 106  
 reference to, 21, 63, 71, 104,  
**109, 117**

Universal Manifestation  
 the Lord's Height towers  
 above the, 117  
 reference to, 88, 185, 186,  
**187, 191**

Upanishads,

and Bibles, 153

**V**

Veda(s)  
 God's words inscribed in, 153  
 puranas, shastras, and sutras,  
**119, 153**  
 revelations inscribed in, 122  
 Vedic  
 Buddhist, puranic, and vedic  
 text, 169  
 chronicled in scriptures, 27  
 erudition, 180  
 scriptures, 233

**W**

Wealth  
 and worldly recognition, 120  
 divine, 133, 134, 137, 139  
 earthly, 140  
 finite, 137  
 God's permanent, 137  
 in this world, 139  
 Infinite, 133  
 obtained by fraudulent means,  
**134**  
 of the material world, 134  
 pride of, 140  
 restless in the hands of man,  
**138**  
 worldly, 34, 136, 211  
 reference to, 39, 59, 66, 108,  
**138, 153**

- Wisdom 174  
 and knowledge, 212  
 and truth, 152, 169  
 -cup, 27  
 destitute of, 135  
 divine, 23, 29, 228, 285  
 divine knowledge and, 17, 21,  
     135, 203  
 fire of, 286  
 flames of divine, 23  
 God's, 189  
 God's guidance and, 108  
 heed the, 27,  
 lamps of, 74  
 light, 212, 213, 215  
 light of divine, 29, 74  
 light of truth and understand-  
     ing, 24  
 light upon spiritual, 21  
 obey God's words of, 26  
 path to divine, 27  
 rays of God's, 85  
 spiritual, 21  
 supreme, 286  
 the Light of God's, 152  
 reference to, 115, 119, 122,  
     133, 139, 140, 149, 154,  
     155, 189, 202, 206, 282
- World(s) 174  
 and universes, 105,  
 astral, 22, 80  
 bondage of the, 28, 84, 213  
 celestial, 288  
 cultivate dispassion for the, 30  
 encumbrances of the, 29, 57,
- eternal, 76, 85, 86  
 fear of the samsaric, 64  
 furrows of the, 64  
 God's eternal, 288  
 God's heaven, 153  
 heaven, 107  
 ignorance in the, 17  
 illusions of the, 242  
 made manifest by God's Will,  
     50  
 material, 42  
 material entrapments of the,  
     81  
 miseries of the world, 29, 39,  
     96  
 nature of the, 85  
 of peace and bliss, 76  
 overcome the, 31  
 repository of extinct, 71  
 retribution in the nether, 162  
 Salvation of the, 18  
 sin in the, 29  
 stain of worldliness, 179  
 Supreme, 186  
 temptations in the, 144  
 trials and tests of life in the,  
     164  
 troubles of the, 40  
 vagaries of the, 38, 73, 130,  
     146, 251  
 vanities of the, 27, 43  
 ways of the, 20, 44, 49, 82  
 wealth of the, 139  
 worldliness-ties, 25

worldly delusion, 20, 63  
worldly height, 48  
worldly illusion, 28, 174  
worldly life, 19, 25, 98, 100,  
    200  
worldly limitations, 51  
worldly merriment, 60  
worldly optical instruments,  
    21  
worldly possessions, 18, 57  
worldly recognition, 26  
worldly repute, 121  
worldly rewards, 120  
worldly wealth, 58  
reference to, 43, 51, 65, 70,  
    71, 139, 188, 190

## Y

Yajna  
    of sacred sacrifices, 75

Yamaraj  
    court of, 56  
    god of death, 228, 260  
    his kingdom, 233  
    the attendants of, 131  
    reference to, 232

Yogi(s)  
    the hearts of, 70

Yuga(s)  
    Dwapara, 180  
    Kali, 176

B-075  
S365  
C4

James E. Shroyer Memorial Library  
North Carolina Central University  
Durham, NC 27707

0486658